A translation of Consoling the Bereaved Through Reunion with the Deceased

Bushra al-Ka'ib bi Liqa al-Habib



JALAL AL-DIN AL-SUYUTI (d. 849-911 AH)

> Translation & Annotations by Rashad Jameer





A translation of the book:

Glad-Tidings for the Bereaved through Reunion with the Deceased
(Bushra al-Ka'ib bi Liqa al-Habib)

## JALAL AL-DIN AL-SUYUTI

(d. 849 - 911 AH)

Translation & Annotations by
Rashad Jameer



## © Rayshaud (Rashad) Azlan Jameer 2017

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced, stored, or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or otherwise, including photocopying, recording, Internet, or any storage and retrieval system without prior written permission from the copyright owner.

Printed by Mega Printing in Turkey

ISBN 978-0-9948807-2-7

Published by:
Wasila Press
Toronto, Canada.
www.wasilapress.com

Author: Imam Jalal al-Din al-Suyuti

Arabic: Syed Omair Editor: Jonathan Westwood

Proofreader: Muzafer Dzemov Cover Design: Abdul Khafid Mastan

Translation & Annotations: Rayshaud (Rashad) Azlan Jameer

While we are mourning the loss of our friend, others are rejoicing to meet him behind the veil.

- John Taylor

### CONTENTS

Edda Wali	1. T.	.0.5 p	1.1 to 1.5		4. j. j. j. j.	11-10-12	Ja 1 4 60	44.75	<i>6</i> €37°.	7 - 1	9,5	die.	20	10
	The Glad-Tidings Received by a Believer at the Questioning of Munkar and Nakīr 24445	The Expansion of the Grave for the Believer44	The Constriction of the Grave will be Lightened for the Believer	CHAPTER TWO: THE GRAVE41	The Heavens and the Earth Weep Over the Deceased	The Deceased Recognizes those Who Wash Him and Prepare His Body	Past-Souls Meet the Deceased when His Soul exits His Body, Gather Around Him and Ask Him Questions	The Honour a Believer Receives when His Soul is Taken	Death is a Transition from a Constrictive World to an Expansive World	The Merit of Death and its Being Better than Life	CHAPTER ONE: DEATH	INTRODUCTION	BIOGRAPHY OF IMAM AL-SUYÜŢĬ	TRANSLATOR'S PREFACEvii

ABOUT THE TRANSLATOR
REVIEWS FOR HEALING AFTER LOSS08
QUOTES FOR GRIEF AND RECOVERY
APPENDIX
Believing-Infants are Suckled and Nursed in Paradise
The Resting Place of the Souls82
CHAPTER THREE: RESTING PLACES81
The Deceased Recognise their Visitors and Derive Comfort from their Company
The Deceased Visit Each Other in the Grave70
The Bedding of the Believer in His Grave
The Garment of a Believer in His Grave
The Angels Teach the Believer the Qur'an in His Grave
The Recitation of the Quran by the Deceased in the Grave
The Salah of the Deceased in the Grave
The Pain of the Believer in His Grave

## TRANSLATOR'S PREFACE

IN THE NAME OF ALLAH, MOST GRACIOUS, MOST MERCIFUL.
May peace and blessings be upon the best of creation, our Master Muhammad, and upon His Family and Companions, the best generation.

The best way to summarize Bushra al-Ka'ib was given by the saintly Hadith Master, Jalal al-Din al-Suyūtī, in his introduction when he said:

I have entitled this book Bushra al-Ka'ib bi Liqa al-Habib or Glad-Tidings for the Bereaved through Reunion with their Deceased, and summarized it from my larger work [i.e. Sharh al-sudur] which I authored on the states and stages of the intermediary realm (al-barzakh), also known as life in the grave. I highlighted the positive aspects and glad-tidings that a believer receives at his death, as well as the divine honour and angelic warm-welcome he receives in his grave—and all enabling-grace (tawfiq) comes from Allah alone.

In this remarkable work, believers are taken on a journey through some of the glad-tidings and comforting reassurances given to surviving family members—and indeed, all Muslims, both young and old alike—of the honour and divine care arranged by Allah for a Muslim when they move on from this life into the next. Imam al-Suyūṭī lost a child during his lifetime and wrote a separate book on the topic, but the present volume, Bushra al-Ka'ib stands out in that it applies equally to the loss of a Muslim spouse, friend, parent, or child, and is not specific to only one type of relationship.

PUBLISHED AND FORTHCOMING WORKS ......

Adding to the accessibility of al-Suyūṭi's work, three chapter headings were added—Death, the Grave, and Resting Places—to compartmentalize the daunting stages we will experience after death. We have included, as always, vocalized Arabic for students of knowledge to read, compare and appreciate the beauty of the Arabic language, while building their imān and practical knowledge on the events that await us after death. I have included references to satisfy the academic-minded and an appendix of helpful quotes and wise sayings at the end of this work to assist the bereaved with

the grieving and recovery process. As the Prophet 🛦 said

it, he has the most right to [benefit from] it (Sunan al-Tirmidhi 2687). Wisdom (hikmah) is the lost property of the believer, so wherever he finds

Garden of Bliss, Jannat al-Firdous. Amin! reunite them with their loved ones in the barzakh, and in the Everlasting heart of anyone in the Ummah who has lost a loved one, and to peacefully Beloved Prophet 🍂 to accept this work and make it means of healing the In closing, I ask Allah ta āla by His Name, Allah, and by the rank of His

Ramadan 1438 AH/June 2017 CE Toronto, Canada Rashad Jameer

# BIOGRAPHY OF IMAM AL-SUYÜŢĪ

Islamic science. leading hadith master, Suf., and historian, he authored works in virtually every 849-911 AH, the mujtahid imam and renewer of the tenth Islamic century, jurist, Abd al-Rahman Jalal al-Din al-Misri al-Suyūṭī al-Shafi'i al-Ash'ari

### His Background

hundred and fifty shaykhs. which he devoted himself to studying the Sacred Sciences under about a Born to a Turkish mother and non-Arab father and raised as an orphan in Sacred Law, fundamentals of jurisprudence, and Arabic grammar; after Cairo, he memorized the Qur'an at eight, then several complete works of

## A Selection from his Numerous Teachers

studied Shafi'i jurisprudence until his death. Shaykh al-Islam Siraj al-Din Bulqini; the hadith master with whom he

al-Jami' al-Saghir in a book entitled Fayd al-Qadir; whom he read Qur anic exegesis and who commented upon Imam Suyūti's Shaykh al-Islam Sharaf al-Din al-Munawi: the hadith scholar, with

with whom he compiled the most widespread condensed commentary of Qur an in our time, Tafsir al-Jalalayn; Jalal al-Din al-Mahalli: the specialist in the principles of the law, together

Shams al-Din al-Sakhawi: the hadith scholar famous for al-Qawl al-Badi'.

al-Din Qasim ibn Qatlubagha. al-Din al-Sharmisahi, Muhyi al-Din al-Kafayji, and the hadith master Sayf He also studied with the Hanafi shaykhs Taqi al-Din al-Shamni, Shihab

time head teacher of hadith at the Shaykhuniyya school in Cairo at the en, India, Morocco, the lands south of Morocco, as well as to centres of learning in Egypt such as Mahalla, Dumyat, and Fayyum. He was some He travelled in the pursuit of knowledge to Damascus, the Hijaz, Yem-

recommendation of Imam Kamal al-Din ibn al-Humain al-Hanafi, then the Baybarsiyya, out of which he was divested through the complaints of disgruntled shaykhs which he had replaced as teachers. He then retired into scholarly seclusion, never to go back to teaching.

### His Abandonment of the World

Ibn Iyas in Tarikh Miss states that when al-Suyüţī reached forty years of age, he abandoned the company of men for the solitude of the Garden of al-Miqyas by the side of the Nile, avoiding his former colleagues as though he had never known them, and it was here that he authored most of his nearly six hundred books and treatises. Wealthy Muslims and princes would visit him with offers of money and gifts, but he put all of them off, and when the sultan requested his presence a number of times, he refused.

A giant among contemporaries, he remained alone, producing a sustained output of scholarly writings until his death at the age of sixty-two. He was bursed in Hawsh Qawsun in Cairo. In the introduction to his book entitled al-Riyad al-Aniga on the names of the Prophet -- Allah bless and greet him -- he said: "It is my hope that Allah accept this book and that through this book I shall gain the Prophet's -- Allah bless and greet him -- intercession. Perhaps it shall be that Allah make it the seal of all my works, and grant me what I have asked Him with longing regarding the Honorable One."

## A Beautiful Example of Hard Work

Al-Suyūṭi's student and a biographer in his own right, Shams al-Din al-Dawudi al-Maliki – the author of Tabaqat al-Mufassirin al-Kubra – said about him:

I saw the Shaykh with my own eyes writing and finishing three works in one day which he himself authored and proofread. At the same time he was dictating hadith and replying beautifully to whatever was brought to his attention.

### Tasawww

His chain of transmission in tasawwuf goes back to Shaykh 'Abd al-Qadir al-Cilani, and al-Suyūṭī belonged to the Shadhili tariqa, which he lauded in his brief defense of tasawwuf entitled Tashyid al-Haqiqa al-'Aliyya (which has been translated into English as The Sublime Truths of the Shadhili Path). In the latter book he states:

I have looked at the matters which the Imams of Shari a have criticized regarding Sufis, and I did not see a single true Sufi holding such positions. Rather, they are held by the people of innovation and the extremists who have claimed for themselves the title of Sufi while in reality they are not.

In the Tashyid he also produces narrative chains of transmission proving that al-Hasan al-Basri did in fact narrate directly from Alı ibn Abi Talib Allah be well-pleased with him. This goes against commonly received opinion among the scholars of hadith, although it was also the opinion of Imam Ahmad ibn Hanbal.

### His Ashari-ism

Al-Suytist was Ash'ari in his doctrine as shown in many of his works. In Masalik al-Hunafa'fs Walidayy al-Mustafa ("Methods Of Those With Pure Belief Concerning the Parents of The Prophet -- Allah bless and greet him --") he says:

The Prophet's -- Allah bless and greet him -- parents died before he was sent as Prophet and there is no punishment for them, since Allah said: [We never punish until We send a messenger (whom they reject)] (Q 17: 15). Our Ash'ari Imams among those in theology, juridical principles, and jurisprudence agree on the statement that one who dies while the Divine summons (da wa) has not reached him, dies saved. This has been defined by Imam al-Shafi i. Some of the jurists explain that the reason is, such a person follows Primordial Disposition (fitra) and has not stubbornly refused nor rejected any Messenger.

# Seeing the Noble Prophet in his Dreams and whilst Awake

Imam al-Sha rani, Imam Yusuf al-Nabahani, Imam Anwar Shah al-Kashmiri, and Imam al-Suyūṭī himself (Allah have mercy upon them) have independently reported that Imam al-Suyūṭī had seen the Noble Prophet hover seventy times.

Imam Anwar Shah Kashmiri in his book entitled Fayd al-Bukhari sharh Sahih al-Bukhari has quoted Imam Suyūṭī himself saying that he saw the Noble Prophet in more than seventy times, both in a wakeful state and in a dream state. He also reports that Imam Suyūṭī directly asked the Messenger of Allah in about specific ahadith, and the Prophet informed him of their meanings. Imam Yusuf al-Nabahani has also mentioned this.

(2/969) records an incident, under entry 13, on the chapter about Imam al-Qastalānī and Imam al-Suyūțī: Imam 'Abd al-Hayy al-Kattānī al-Hasanī's Fihras al-Fahāris wa'l-Aihbai

aired this concern to Shaykh al-Islam Zakariyyā al-Ansārī, who stalani, the author of Mawähib al-Ladunniyya, had plagiarized al-sariq (The Difference between the Author and the Plagiarizer) wrote a book about this claim called al-Fāriq bayn al-musannif wa Imam al-Suyūtī and did not reference his work. Imam al-Suyūtī There was a rumour going around in Cairo that Imam al-Qasion to enter the house saying: "I am al-Qastalani; I came to So lmam al-Qastalani went to the residence of Hāfiz al-Suyūti in turn told him to write about his claim. Imam al-Suyūtī then you." Al-Suyūtī replied: "I already recognize that you are not at you barefooted with my head uncovered to clear my name with and as was his custom, he entered the gates and sought permisand a special visit and he did not want this blessed meeting to end for Imam al-Qastalani. He was experiencing a spiritual meeting hadith. That was the reason that al-Suyūtī did not open the door with Imam al-Suyūṭī and al-Suyūṭī was writing the Prophet's him. That was because at that time, the Prophet 🚜 was sitting all to blame" but he did not open the door and did not receive nor for the Prophet's instructions to cease

connection (hirasa) of the Prophet sh has never been severed from his Allah duntil the Day of Judgment. The guardianship, love, and spiritual will always be able to receive, knowledge directly from the Messenger of Ummah, by the mercy of Almighty Allah. This demonstrates to the Ummah at large that people have received, and

### A Selection of his Works

- Al-Itqan fi Ulum al-Qur an <1996> ("Precision and Mastery in the Sciences of the Qur'an")
- Asbab Wurud al-Hadith <1988> ("Causes and Circumstances of Hadith"
- Asrar Tartib al-Qur an <1976> ("The Secret in the Ordering of the Qur an")
- 'Ayn al-Isaba fi Istidrak 'A'isha 'ala al-Sahaba <1988> ("Exactitude Itselj in 'A' isha's Rectification of the Companions")
- Ÿ Nashr al-alamayn al-munifayn fi ihya al-abawayn al-sharifayn <1916> ing the resuscitation of the Prophet's -- Allah bless and greet him -- parents") "The proclamation to the two outstanding worlds [mankind and jinn] concern-

- Al-Riyad al-aniqa fi sharh asma'khayr al-khaliqa sallallahu'alayhi wa sallam Prophet Muhammad, blessings and peace be upon him]") "The beautiful gardens: explanation of the names of the Best of Creation [the
- the page: or, the virtues of Imam Abu Hanifa") Tabyid al-sahifa bi manaqib al-imanı abi hanifa <1992> ("The whitening of
- wansmitter: an exegesis of Nawawi's "The facilitation"") Tadrib al-rawifi sharh tagrib al-nawawi <1994> ("The training of the hadith
- ò upholding of the lofty truth and the buttressing of the Shadhili suft path") Ta yid al-haqiqa al-'aliyya wa tashyid al-tariga al-shadhiliyya <1934> ("The
- 10. Al-ta zim wa al-minna fi anna abaway rasulallah fi al-janna <1916> ("That
- the Prophet's -- Allah bless and greet him -- parents are in Paradise")

tion p. 5-10; Nüh Keller's Reliance of the Traveller p. 1100; Gibril Fouad Haddād's al-Suyūṭī, www.sunnah.org; Anwar Shah Kashmiri's Fayd haris wa'l-Athbat vol.2, entry 546. al-Bukhari Sharh Sahih al-Bukhari; Abd al-Hayy al-Kittānī's Fihras al-Fa-Dhayl Tadhkira al-Huffaz p. 6-10; al-Suyūtī's Tarīkh al-Khulafā', introduc-This biography was compiled using the following sources: Ibn Fahd's

X

A translation of
GLAD-TIDINGS FOR THE BEREAVED
through
REUNION WITH THE DECEASED

(Bushra al-Ka'ib bi Liqa al-Habib)

JALAL AL-DIN AL-SUYUTI

### INTRODUCTION

Imam al-Suyūtī (Allah have mercy upon him) says: All praise belongs to Allah alone and it is a sufficient praise, and may peace be upon His chosen servants. I have entitled this book Bushra al-Ka'ib bi Liqa al-Habib or Glad-Tidings for the Bereaved through Reunion with their Beloved, and summarized it from my larger work [i.e. Sharh al-sudur] which I authored on the states and stages of the intermediary realm (al-barzakh), also known as life in the grave. I highlighted the positive aspects and glad-tidings that a believer receives at his death, as well as the divine honour and angelic warm-welcome he receives in his grave—and all enabling-grace (aushq) only comes from Allah alone.

### CHAPTER ONE: DEATH

## فضل المون وأله مي من المياة

### THE MERIT OF DEATH AND ITS BEING BETTER THAN LIFE

عَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ هُمَرُ قَالَ:

فَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَصَلَّمَ: تُحْفَةُ الْمُؤْمِنِ الْمُوتُ.

"The Messenger of Allah 🍂 said: 'The precious gift of the believer is death."

وَعَنِ الْحُسَينِ بِنِ عَلَيْ:

أَنَّ رَصُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَصَلَّمَ قَالَ: الْمَوْتُ زَجُمَانُهُ الْمُؤْمِنِ.

a. Husayn b. 'Ali A relates that

"The Messenger of Allah La said: 'Death is [as pleasant as] a fragrant smell

وَعَنْ عَائِمَةً رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهَا قَالَتْ:

فَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: الْمُوتُ غَيِيمَةُ الْكُومِنِ.

### CHAPTER ONE: DEATH

1

3. 'À isha 🥸 said:

"The Messenger of Allah 🌲 said: 'Death is the war-spoil of the believer."",

أَنَّ النِّيجِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: يَكُرُهُ ابْنُ آدَمَ الْمُؤتَ وَالْمَوْتُ خَيْرُ لَهُ مِنَ الْمِنتَةَ.

4. Mahmud b. Labid related that the Prophet 🔊 said

tribulation (fitnah).", "The son of Adam dislikes death even though death is better for him than

وَعَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بَنِ عَمْرِو بَنِ الْعَاصِ:

عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: الدُّنيَا سِجْنُ الْمُؤْمِنِ وَسِنْتُهُ، فَإِذَا فَارَقَ الدُّنيَا فَارْقُ السُّجُنُ وَالسُّمَّةِ.

5. 'Abdullah b. 'Amr b. al-'Āş 🏂 said:

"The Prophet st said: 'The world is a prison for the believer and his slumber. So when he leaves the world, he leaves the prison and [awakens from] the slumber."

وَعَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْدِو قَالَ:

الدُّنيَا جَنَّهُ الْكَافِرِ وَسِنجَنَّ الْمُؤْمِنِ، وَإِنَّهَا مَثَلُ الْمُؤْمِنِ حِينَ تَخْرَجُ نَفْمَهُ كَتَنَالِ رَجُلٍ كَانَ فِي سِنْجَنِ فَأَخْرِجَ مِنْهُ، فَجَعَلَ يَتَظَلُّبُ فِي الْأَرْضِ رَيَّتَضَعُجُ فِيهَا.

6. 'Abdullah b. 'Amr 3 said:

example of when the soul of a believer leaves his body is like the example "The world is a Paradise for a disbeliever and a prison for the believer. The

<sup>(2/320).</sup> Ibn Mubarak narrated it in al-Zuhud (2/212). Al-Tabarani recorded it in al-Kabir, and al-Haythami said its narrators are trustworthy

Al-Suyūtī recorded it in fam al-jawāmi (1/449). The rendering 'fragrant smell' literall'

<sup>3.</sup> In a long hadith in Jam al-jawāmi (1/449) he said al-Bayhaql narrated it in Shu ab al-imān, and al-Daylami deemed it weak in Mustad al-firdous - on the authority of A'isha .

are sin, temptation, shirk (associating partners with Allah), and punishment. Al-Suyūtī said in Sharh al-sudār: Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal recorded in his Musnad, and Sa'īd b. Manṣūt in 4. The Atabic word finalt has many meanings in the Quran and Sunnah, among them hts Sunan with an authentic chain.

<sup>5.</sup> Al-Ḥākim's Musiadrak (4/315) in Kitāb al-rigāq, Aḥmad recorded it and his narrators are authentic other than 'Abdullah b. Junăda who is reliable (thiqah). Al-Manawi's Fayq al-qudir (3/546).

of a man who was in prison and was released from it, and he begins to freely roam about the earth, strolling all around."

وَعَنْ غَيْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عَمْدِو قَالَ:

الدُنيَا رِجْنُ الْمُؤْمِنِ. فَإِذَا مَاتَ كِيْلَ مَرَبُهُ يَسَرَخُ حَيثُ يَشَاءُ.

opened for him, and he goes around as he wishes."? "The world is a prison for the believer. So when he dies his prison cell is

زَعَنِ ابْنِ مُسْعُودٍ قَالَ:

الذَّتُ تُمَا إِنْكُلُ مُسَلِّمٍ.

"Death is a precious gift for every Muslim."

وَعَنْ أَنْسَ قَالَ:

نَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ; الْمُؤْثُ كَفَّارَةً لِكُلُّ مُسْلِم

"The Messenger of Allah 📣 sald: 'Death is an expiation [of sins] for every Muslim.""

### CHAPTER ONE: DEATH

وَعَنِ الرَّبِيعِ بَنِ شُخَتِهِ قَالَ:

مَا مِنْ غَالِبٍ يَشْطِوهُ الْكُومُنُ حَبْرِ لَكُ مِنَ الْمُوْتِ.

10. Rabi b. Khuthaym & said

which is better for him than death."" There is nothing absent from the believer (mu min) that he is waiting for

وَعَنْ مَالِكِ بِنِ مَعُولِ قَالَ:

بَلَغَنِي أَنَّ أَوَّلَ مُرُودٍ يَدْخُلُ عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِ الْوَتْ، لِمَا يَرَى مِنْ كَرَامَةِ اللهِ مُعَالَى وَتُوَابِهِ.

the believer is (at the time of) death, when he sees the honour and rewards he will receive from Allah Most High."" "It has reached me that the first true happiness that will enter the heart of

وَغَنِ ابْنِ مُسْعُودٍ قَالَ:

لَيْسَ لِلْعُؤْمِنِ زَاحَةً دُونَ لِقَاءِ اللهِ.

"The believer has no true relaxation except when meeting Allah." a

مَا مِنْ مُؤْمِنِ إِلَّا وَالْمَوْتُ خَيْرٌ لَهُ، وَمَا مِنْ كَافِرِ إِلَّا وَالْمُؤْتُ مَرٌّ لَكَ، فَعَنْ لَم يُصَدُّفَنِي وَعَنْ أَبِي الدُّوْدَاءِ رَضِيَ اللهُ نَمَالَ عَنْهُ قَالَ: مَانَ اللهُ تَعَالَى يَقُولُ:

is in el-Hilya and al-Bayhaqi in Shu et, on the authority of Anas 🔏 .' Al-Munzwi said: 'It was 'Ba Arabi said the hadith is authoritic.' Al-Hāfiz al-Traqi said in his al-Araāli: 'It was al-Massu ak (2/221), in Kitāb al-maws wa al-qubūr. report to be forged with the presence of these other routes of transmission. See al-Lala I's al-Jawzī and Ihn Tahir and others, that it is forged. Ibn Hajar said it is not possible for this manufacted via a route that reaches the level of soundness, and al-San and claimed, like 1br

is Paradise. While compared to what the believer will experience in the next world, this the believer? Look at you [in your splendor] and look at me [in my misery]." Ibn Hajar replied, "Compared to what the disbehever will experience in the next world, this world spot, at the hands of Ibn Hajar." world is prison." The Jew was overwhelmed by that answer and accepted Islam on the impressive retinue. So he ran out to him and grabbed the halter of his horse and asked Hafiz Ibn Hajar, the Grand Qadi of Egypt in his day, in a procession with a huge and following incident about Ibn Hajar al- Asqalani A: "Once a Jew who used to sell oil saw 6. Ibn al-Mubarak's al-Zuhd (2/211). A commentary for this hadith can be found in the "How can you believe that this world is the Paradise of the disbeliever and the prison of

on the authority of Ibn Umar in marfit form 7. Ibn Abi Shaybah's al-Musannaf (13/355), al-Haythami related it in al-Majma' (10/289)

Ibn Abi Shaybah in al-Musannaf and al-Tabarani

<sup>9.</sup> It means that the surrering or ocasin will capture them; ... Thus Nu aym recorded in his al-Saghir (9246) and he declared it to be authentic. He said: 'Abu Nu aym recorded It means that the suffering of death will explate many of a Muslim's sins. Al-Suyūti

Ahmad recorded in al-Zuhud (383), and Ibn al-Mubarak in al-Zuhud (2/92). 19. Abu Nu aym recorded in al-Hilya via Waki, on the authority of Sufyan (a/114), and

<sup>11.</sup> Al-Suyūtī said in Sharh al-sudūr (16): 'Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it

<sup>13.</sup> Al-Şuyüri said in Shark al-şudür (10): 'Ahmad recorded it in al-Zuhud, and Ibn Ab

وَمَا عِندَ اللهِ خَبْرٌ لِلأَبْرَارِ. وَيَقُولُ: وَلَا يَحْسَبُنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفُرُوا أَلَمَا نُعْلِي لَهُمْ خَبْرُ.

13. Abu al-Dardā' 🏂 said

"There is no believer except that death is good for him, and there is  $n_0$ me, then they should know Allah Most High says: disbeliever except that death is bad for him. And whoever does not believe

for them.) (Al- Imrān 3:178)" who disbelieve ever think that because We extend their time [of enjoyment] it is better (What is with Allah is better for the pious.) And He said: (And let not those

خَدُوا أَلَمَا تُعْلِي كُمْمَ خَدِرٌ لِأَنْفُسِهِمْ إِنَّا تُعْلِي كُمْمَ لِيَزَنَادُوا إِنَّهَا وَكُمْمَ عَفَاتِ مُعِينَ.» وَمِهَا عِنْدُ اللهِ خَيْرٌ لِلأَبْرَارِ، وَإِنْ كَانَ فَاجِرًا، فَقَدْ قَالَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَوَلا يَجْسَبُنُ الَّذِينَ مَا مِنْ يَرُّ وَلَا فَالْجِرُ إِلَّا وَالْمَوْثُ خَيْرٌ لَهُ مِنَ الْخَيَاةِ إِنْ كَانَ بَرَا، فَقَدْ قَالَ اللهُ تَنَالَى دَعَنِ ابْنِ مُسْعُودٍ قَالَ:

extend their time [of enjoyment] it is better for them. We only extend it for them so then Allah said: (And let not those who disbelieve ever think that [because] Wi with Allah is best for the righteous.) (Al-Imran 3: 198). And if he was corrupt, ter for him than life. If one was pious, then Allah said: (And that which to "There is neither a good person nor an evil person save that death is betthat they may increase in sin, whereby they will suffer a humiliating punishment.)"

ذَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: اللَّهُمْ حَبِّبِ الْمُوتَ إِلَى مَنْ يَعَلَمُ أَنَّي رَسُولُكَ. رَعَنْ أَبِي مَالِكِ الْأَشْعَرِي قَالَ:

15. Abu Malik al-Ash arī 🏂 said

knows that I am Your Messenger."15 "The Messenger of Allah 羞 said: 'O Allah, make death beloved to the one who

CHAPTER ONE: DEATH

أَنَّ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسُلَّمَ قَالَ لَهُ: إِنْ سَخِطْتَ وَمِسِّي فَلَا يَكُونُ شَيء أندَّ إِلَيْكَ مِنْ الْمُونِ.

dying with (wasiyyati), then do not make anything more beloved to you than death." That the Prophet 🚵 said to him: "If you wish to preserve my final advice and

وَعَنْ أَبِي اللَّذِوَاءِ قَالَ:

مَا أَمْدَى إِلَيْ أَخْ مَدِيثَةً أَحَبَّ إِلَيْ مِنَ السَّلَامِ، وَلَا بَلَغَنِي عَنْهُ خَبِّرُ أَحَبُ مِنْ مَوْيَهِ

17. Abū al-Darda' 🍂 said

me than his [good] death."" peace (assalāmu alaikum), nor has any news reached me more beloved to "No brother has given me a gift more beloved to me than the greeting of

وَعَنْ عُبَادَةً بْنِ الصَّامِتِ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: أَلَمْتُى لِحْسِبِي أَنْ يُمَنِّعُلَ مَوْئَةً.

18. 'Ubādah b. al-Ṣāmit 🟂 said:

"I sincerely wish for my loved one that his [good] death is hastened.""

وَعَنْ مُحَكِّدِ بْنِ عَلِدِ الْعَزِيزِ النَّيْمِيُّ قَالَ:

فِيلَ لِعَبْدِ الْأَعْلَى التَّبِيمِيِّ: مَا تَشْتَهِي لِتَفْسِكَ وَلَمْنَ تُحِيُّكِ مِنْ أَهْلِكَ؟ قَالَ: الْوَتْ.

19. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Taymī 🟂 said

desire for yourself and those whom you love in your family?' He replied "Someone asked my father 'Abd al-'Alā al-Taymī: 'What is your heart's

<sup>14.</sup> Al-Suyūtī said in Sharh al-sudūt (15): 'Ibn Abi Shayba said in al-Musannaf (13/303), Abd al-Razzāg in his Tafsit, al-Ḥākim in al-Musadrak, al-Marwazī in al-Jarā iz.' 13. Al-Şuyüri said: 'Sa id b. Mansür recorded it in his Sunan, and Ibn Jarir in his Tassir.

<sup>16.</sup> Al-Şuyüşi said: 'Al-İsbahānī recorded it in al-Targhib.' 17. Imam Ahmad's al-Zuhud (140), and al-Suyüşi said in Sharḥ al-ṣudūr (15) that Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it but he did not mention the place.

t8. Ibn Abi Shaybah's al-Musannaf (13/383)

<sup>19.</sup> Al-Suyati mentions the Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it in one of his books

رَعْنِ ابْنِ عُمِيدِ اللهِ أَنَّهُ قَالَ لَكُنُمُولِ:

إِنْ إِنْ اللَّهُ عَالَ: وَمَنْ لَا لِحِبُ إِلَيْهُمْ قَالَ: فَأَحِبُ الْوَتَ فَإِلَّكَ لَوْ فَرَى الْمِثَةُ

ري د پهر

20. Ibn Ubaydullah 🏂 asked Makhūl 🟂

replied: "Then love death, because you will never see Paradise until you "Do you love Paradise?" He retorted: "Who doesn't love Paradise?" He

زَعَنْ حِبَّانِ بْنِ الْأَسْوَدِ قَالَ:

الْمَاتُ خَيْرٌ يُومِلُ الْحَبِيبُ إِلَى الْحَبِيبِ.

21. Hibban b. al-Aswad 🏂 said "Death is good; it reunites the beloved with his beloved."

عَنْ مُسْرُونِ قَالَ:

مَا مِنْ مَنْيُو خَيْرٌ لِلْمُؤْمِنِ مِنْ خَلِي، فَمَنْ كُلِدَ فَقَدِ اسْتَرَاحَ مِنْ مُعُومِ اللُّذُيا وَآمَنَ

مِنْ عَذَابِ اللهِ

is buried has been given rest from the worries of the world, and has been granted safety from the punishment of Allah." $^{\mu}$ "There is nothing better for a believer than the grave, because whoever

عَنْ طَاوُوسَ قَالَ:

ولا يُمُوزُ وِينَ الرَّجُلِ إِلَّا خَفَرَتِهِ.

33. Tawos & said:

"The religion (din) of a man will never be safe nor secure except by enter-

أَنْعُمُ النَّاسِ جَسَدًا فِي خَلِهِ، قَدْ أَمِنَ مِنَ الْعَذَابِ.

24 'Arīyah A said:

sin in the world]."4 has been safeguarded from the punishment of Allah [which he earns from "The most blessed type of body is the one which occupies the grave. He

وَعَنْ شُفْيَانَ قَالَ:

كَانَ يُقَالُ لِلْمَوْتِ - زَاحَةً لِلْمَابِدِينَ.

"They [i.e. the early Muslims] used to say that death is a relief for the worshipful."49

عَنْ رَبِيعَةً بْنِ زُهَيْرِ قَالَ:

وَسَلَّمَ؟ قَالَ: لَوْ سَالَنِي رَبِّي لَقَلْتُ، يَا رَبُّ لِيقَنِي بِكَ وَخَوْفٍ مِنَ النَّاسِ. كَأَنِّي، لَوْ خَالَفْتُ وَاحِدًا فِي رُمَّانَةٍ، فَقُلْتُ مُعْلَوَّةً، وَقَالَ مُومًّا، كَفِفْتُ أَنْ يَتَعَامَلَى دَمِي. فِيلَ لِسُفْيَانَ التَّوْرِيِّ. لَمَا تَتَمَنَّى المُوتَ، وَقَد نَهِى عَنْهُ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ

26. Rabī'ah b. Zuhayт 🔌 said:

ple. It seems that were I to disagree with one of them over a pomegranate Prophet prohibited wishing for it? He replied: 'If my Lord asks me "Sufyān al-Thawrī was asked: 'Why do you wish for death whereas the will reply, 'O Lord, because of my trust in You and my fear of the peo-

<sup>20.</sup> Abu Nu'aym's al-Hilya under the entry about Ibn 'Ubaydullah. 21. Abu Nu'aym's al-Hilya under the entry about Hibban b. al-Aswad. 22. Ibn Abi Shaybah's al-Musamual

Ibn Abi Shaybah's al-Muşamıd (13/537), and Abu Nu ayın recorded it in al-Hilya under the entry about Tawüs (a/4).

<sup>24.</sup> Ibn al-Mubarak's al-Zuhud. 25. Al-Şayaşı said 'Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it' but he did not mention the place

saying that it was sweet while he said that it was bitter, I fear that he would take my life."

رَفَانَ الْفَظَالِمُ: أَنْتَدَنَا بَلَفُنُ أَصْحَابِنَا النَّصُورَ بْنَ إِسْمَامِيلَ فَدْ قَالَ: إذا تَذَكُوا الْسَحَسَاةَ فَسَأَكُ شَرُوا ۞ ۞ ۞ في الشوتِ أَلْنَتُ مَضِيلَةٍ لا تُعْرَفُ

انها أمَانُ لِفَايِّهِ إِلْمَعَايِّهِ \* \* \* وَفِرَاقُ كُلُّ مُعَاشِرٍ

وَالْ الْمُعْطَانِينِ:

يَكِي الرَّجَالُ عَلَى الْـحَــيَاةِ وَقَــدُ \* \* \* أَفَـنَى دُمُوعِي شَـوْقِي إلى الأَجَــل

Al-Khaṭṭābi said that one of his companions recited for him the verses of [the poet] Manṣtir b. Ismā'il who recited:

"When people praise life, praise death, for it has one thousand hidden virtues.

Among them is security from meeting Him by meeting with Him, and separation from the unjust."

Al-Khaṇābī recited:

"Some men weep for life but I have shed numerous tears longing for death,

I pray that I die before the vicissitudes of time change me [to a worse state], and because of it, I am constantly featful."

CHAPTER ONE: DEATH

الوث انتقالً مِنْ دَارِ صَنِيعَة إلَى دَارِ وَاسِعَة DEATH IS A TRANSITION FROM A CONSTRICTIVE WORLD TO AN EXPANSIVE WORLD

ال العلية:

المؤت لين بعلم تخفي، وَلَا فَلَهِ صِرْفِ، وَإِنَّا هُوَ الْعِفَاعُ مَعَلَقِ الأُوحِ بِالْبَئِنِ. ومدين بعد بدراء بوسين منه من من المناه على المن من أخبل أنَّ الدَمن يَعَشُرُ بِي ﴿ ﴿ وَالْمَنِهِ أَمِنَا مِسْكُ عَلَى وَجَسِلٍ وْنَمَارَةٌ وَحَيْلُولَةً يَيْتُهَا، وَتَبَدُّلُ حَالِ، وَالْتِفَالُّ مِنْ دَارِ إِلَى دَارِ.

The scholars have said:

"Death is not [a transition to] pure nothingness and neither is it sheer extinction. Rather, it is merely the severance of the soul's connection to the soul from the body, the soul no longer inhabiting it, a change of states, and a transfer from one abode to another."

عَنْ بِكُولِ بْنِ سَعْدِ أَنَّهُ قَالَ:

إنْكُمْ لَنْ كَلْلَقُوا لِلْفَئَامَ، وَإِنَّا خُلِفَتُمْ لِلْخُلُودِ وَالْآبِدِ، وَلَكِنْكُمْ تَسْتَعِلُونَ مِنْ مَا دِلِلُ مَادِ

17. Bilal b. Sa'd A said:

"You were not created for extinction. Rather, you were created for eternity and everlastingnesss. However, you will be made to transition from one realm to another."

26. Al-Khaṇābi's al-Ghazalah.

12

الله الماسية

يَنْسَ أَرْبَتُهُ دُورٍ، كُلُّ دَارٍ أَعْظَمُ مِنَ الَّتِي قَبَلَهَا.

إِذُولَ بَفَنْ الْأَمْ: وَذَٰلِكَ تَحَلُّ الضِّيقِ وَالْحَصْرِ وَالْغَمُّ وَالْفَلْمُاتِ الثَّلَاتِ.

والثَّانِ: هِيَ الدَّازُ الَّتِي أَنشَأَتُهَا وَالْفَنْهَا وَالْخَسَبَتَ فِيهَا الدُّّوْ وَالْغَيْرِ وَالثَّالِيَّةُ: هِيَ قَالُ الْبَرْزَخِ، وَهُوَ أُوسَعُ مِنْ هَذِهِ الدَّارِ وَأَعْظُمْ. وَنِسْتَهُ خَلِهِ الدّارِ

يها كنائية البطن إلى مَذْهِ.

والزَابِعَةُ: هِيَ دَارُ الْقَرَارِ الْجَنَّةُ أَوِ النَّالُ، وَلَمَا فِي كُلُّ دَارِ مِنْ هَلِهِ الدُّورِ مُحَكِّم، وشانًا غَيْرُ شَأْنِ الْأَخْرَى. النَّهَى

), Ibn al-Qasim 🔊 said:

"Every soul occupies four abodes; each abode is superior and greater than the one preceding it.

The first is the womb of the mother; that is the abode of constriction, restriction, worries, and three layers of darkness.

The second is the life of this world, which is the abode you have created here, you have became accustomed to, and where you earn sins and good deeds

The third abode is the life in the grave (barzakh). It is more expansive and greater than this abode, and the relationship of this abode to the previous abode is like the relationship between the womb to this world.

The fourth is the final abode; either Paradise or Hellfire. And each of these four abodes possess [physical and metaphysical] laws, systems, and environments that differ from the other."

رَمِنْ مَرَاسِيلِ مُسَلَمَعٍ بْنِ عَامِرِ الْحُبَارِيُّ مَرْمُوعًا: إِنَّ مَثَلَ الْمُؤْمِنِ فِي اللَّذِيَا كَمَثَلِ الْجَنِينِ فِي بَطْنِ أُمْهِ. إِذَا خَرَجَ مِنْ بَطْنِهَا، بَكى

أُونُ يَخِرُعُ مِنَ النَّوْتِ، فَإِذَا مَضَى إِلَى رَبِّه، لَمْ نِحِبُ أَنْ يَرْجِعَ إِلَى النُّدُتِا كَمَا لَمْ نِحِبُ نَسِنُ أَنْ يَرْجِعَ إِلَى بَعْنِ أَمِّهِ.

على تَحْرَجِه، حَتَّى إِذَا رَأَى الضَّوْءَ وَرَضِعَ، لَمْ تِجِبُ أَنْ يَرْجِعُ إِلَى مَكَانَهِ. وَكَذَٰ لِكَ

### HAPTER ONE: DEATH

Sulaym b. 'Amir al-Huba'ri & reported in his marasil with a connected chain to the Prophet ::

"The parable of a believer in the world is like a baby in the womb of its mother. When it comes out of its mother's womb, it cries upon its exit, mother sees the light and is suckled. Then it no longer wants to return to until it sees the light and is suckled. Then it no longer wants to return to its former place. Likewise, the believer is frightened and apprehensive of death. But, when he finally goes to his Lord, he will no longer desire to death. But, when he finally goes to his Lord, he will no longer desire to return to the world, the same way a baby does not want to return to the womb of its mother."

أيضاً مِنْ مَرَاسِيلِ عَمْرِه بْنِ هِيئَادِ:

أَنَّ رَجُلًا مَاتَ وَقَالَ رَصُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: أَصْبَحَ مَذَا مُوَخَلِّهِ مِنَ الدُّنيا، فَإِنْ قَدْ رَضِيَّ فَلَا يَشَوُّهُ أَنْ يَرْجِعَ إِلَى الدُّنيَا كَمَّا لَا يَشُرُّ أَحَدُكُمْ أَنْ يَرْجِعُ

إلى بَطِن أيْءِ

29. Antr b. Dinār also reported in mursal form from the Prophet that once a man died and the Messenger of Allah staid: "This man has departed from the world. So if he is among those that pleased [His Lord], he will not wish to return to the world the same way none of you would like to return to the world the same way none of you would like to return to the

عَنْ أَنْسِي فَالَ:

قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَصَلَّمَ: مَا شَبَهَتْ شُمُّوجُ ابْنِ آدَمَ مِنَ اللَّبُنَا إِلَّا كَمَنَلِ خُرُوجِ الصَّبِيِّ مِنْ بَشْنِ أُمْهِ مِنْ ذَلِكَ الْعَمْ وَالطَّلْمَةِ لِلَّ رَوْحِ اللَّئِنَا.

30. Amas the said:

"The Messenger of Allah said: 'Nothing resembles the moment when the son of Adam leaves this world like when a baby exits from the womb of his mother—that worksome and dark place—into the relaxation of the world."

<sup>27.</sup> Al-Suyüt mentioned that Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it but he did not state in which of his books.

<sup>29.</sup> Al-Şuyöğ mentioned that al-Hakim al-Tirmidhi recorded it in Newadir al-wail

<sub>زغن</sub> ثبنادَة بنِ العُمَّامِتِ قَالَ: نارَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَصَلَّمَ; مَا عَلَى الْأَرْضِ مِنْ نَشْسٍ قُمُوتُ وَلَمَّا مِنْنَهُ <sub>اللهُ تَخ</sub>يِّقٍ، تُحِيِّبُ أَنْ تَرْجِعَ إِلَيْكُمْ وَلَمَّا نَمِيمُ اللَّذِيَا وَمَا فِيهَا.

31. 'Ubādah b. al-Ṣāmit 🏂 said:

"The Messenger of Allah & said: 'There is no soul on the face of the earth that dies that would love to return to you all [in this world] because it has something infinitely better with Allah; even if it were given the finest things of this world and everything in it." "10

### مَا يَلْقًا وُ الْمُرِينُ عِنْدُ قَبْضِ رُوحِهِ مِنَ الْكَامَةِ THE HONOUR A BELIEVER RECEIVES

WHEN HIS SOUL IS TAKEN

So spread out for him the spread of Paradise and clothe him in the raiment caller will call out from the heavens saying: 'My servant spoke the truth of Allah Most High and believed in Him and was true to Him.' Then and among you? He will reply: 'He is the Messenger of Allah 🌲 .' They will ask him: 'What is your knowledge?' He will reply: 'I read the Book religion.' The angels will ask him: 'Who is this man that was sent to you What is your religion?' He will reply: 'Allah is my Lord and Islam is my will come to him and make him sit up and ask him: 'Who is your Lord' him to the earth.' So they will return his soul to his body and two angels will say: 'Register his name in the Heavenly Register ('illiyyin') and return was known by until he reaches the seven heavens. Then Allah Most High pass by a gathering of angels except they query: 'Who is that pure soul?' of musk on the face of the earth. The angels take it upwards and do not So they reply: 'So-and-so, the son of so-and-so' using the best names he fragrant smell begins to emit from it that is like the most fragrant breeze an eye before he places it in those heavenly shrouds and perfume. Then a So when he has taken it out, it only remains in his hand for the blink of even if your eyes see otherwise. Then, the Angel of Death takes the soul they sit within eyesight. Then the Angel of Death comes and sits near his the hereafter, angels will descend upon him from the heavens with white "When the believing servant is leaving the world and is heading toward His pleasure.' So it comes pouring out the way liquid flows out of a vessel head and says: 'O peaceful soul! Come out to the forgiveness of Allah and the shrouds of Paradise, and perfume from the perfume of Paradise, and faces as if their faces are [as bright as] the sun. With them are shrouds from

of Paradise and open for him a door to Paradise.' So some of the fragrance of Paradise and its perfume will come to him, and his grave will open as far of Paradise and ets perfume will come to him and say: 'Glad-tidings of that which will please you. will come to him and say: 'Glad-tidings of that which will please you. This is the day that you were promised.' The man [in the grave] will ask: 'Who are you? Your face is bringing me great good.' The man will say: 'Who are you? Your face is bringing me great good.' The man will say: 'I am your good deeds.' The occupant of the grave will say: 'Lord, start the Judgment, so I can reunite with my family and the Judgment, start the Judgment, so I can reunite with my family and the Judgment wealth [in Paradise].""

وَأَخْرَجَ ابْنُ أَبِي الدُّنِيَا رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ مَوْهُوعًا: إِنَّ الْمُؤْمِنَ، إِذَا احْتُضِرَ وَرَأَى مَا أَعَدُ اللهُ لَهُ، جَعَلَ يَتَهَوَّعُ نَفْسَهُ مِنَ الْمِومِي عَلَ أَنْ تَخْوجَ. فَهْنَاكُ أَحْبُ لِفَاءَ اللهِ وَأَحَبُ اللهُ لِفَاءَهُ. وَإِنَّ الْكَافِرَ، إِذَا اخْفِصْرَ وَرَأَى مَا أَعَدُ لَهُ، جَعَلَ يَتَبَلِّعُ نَفْسَهُ كَرَاهِيَّةَ أَنْ تَخْوجَ، فَهْنَاكَ كَرَهَ لِفَاءَ اللهِ، وَكَرِة اللهُ لِفَاءَهُ

"When the believer is about to die and he sees what Allah has prepared for him, he will try to induce his soul to exit his body [lit. vomit his soul] out of enthusiasm to leave the world. It is at this point in time that he loves to meet Allah and Allah loves to meet him. And when a disbeliever is about to die and he sees what Allah has prepared for him, he tries to swallow his soul [to stop it from leaving his body] because he hates to leave this world. It is at this point he dislikes to meet Allah and Allah does not like to meet him."

عَنْ جَعْفَو بَنِ تُحَكِّدٍ، عَنْ أَبِيه، عَنِ ابْنِ الْخَزْرَجِيّ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: سَيغتُ رَسُولَ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَشُولُ وَنَظَرَ إِلَى مَلَكِ الْمَزِ مِنْ رَأْسِ رَنجلِ مِنْ الْآنصَارِ، فَقَالَ: يَا مَلَكَ الْمُؤْسِ، إِرْفَقْ بِصَاحِبِي فَإِنَّهُ مُؤْمِنَّ. فَقَالَ مَلَكُ الْمُؤْتِ: طِبْ نَصَاً وَقَوْ عَبْنَا وَاعْلَمْ أَلَيْ بِكُلِّ مُؤْمِنِ رَفِيقْ.

<sup>31.</sup> This is a portion of a longer hadith of al-Bara'. Imam Ahmad narrated it in his Musual (4/287), Abu Dāwūd in his Sunan (2/540), al-Hākim in his Musualnak (1/37) and he said it is authentic according to the criterion of Shaykhayn (al-Bukhārī and Muslim).

34. Ja far b. Muhammad A reports from his father, from Ibn al-Khazraji

Death replied: 'Be at peace and relax, and know that with every believer of Death who was near the head of a man from the Ansar: 'O Angel of Death, be gentle with my companion because surely he is a believer. 'The Angel of "I heard the Messenger of Allah saying while he looked at the Angel

ر ج ک

فَارَاهُ مَلَكُ الْمُؤْتِ مِنَ التُّورِ وَالْبَهَاءِ وَالْحُسْنِ، فَقَالَ: لَوْ لَمْ يَرَ الْمُؤْمِنُ عِنْدَ مَوْتِهِ مِنْ أَنَّ إِيرَامِيمَ عَلَيْهِ السَّكَرُمُ قَالَ لِللَّهِ المَوْتِ: أَرِنِي الصُّورَةُ الَّتِي تَغْبِضُ بِهَا الْمُؤْمِنُ. رُوِّهِ الْمَهْنِ وَالْكُرَاءَةِ إِلَّا صُورَتُكُ هَلِيهِ، لَكَانَتْ تَكْفِيهِ.

except this appearance of yours, it would satisfy him."33 at the time of his death that would give him peace of mind and dignity showed him merely some of that light (nur), splendour (bahā) and beauty that you adopt to take the soul of the believer.' So the Angel of Death Ibrāhīm continued saying: 'Had the believer not seen anything else "Prophet Ibrāhīm 🕰 said to the Angel of Death: 'Show me the appearance

عَن الصَّحَاكِ قَالَ:

﴿ فَإِنِّهِ صَلًّا خَكُومٌ بِأَمَانِهِ مِنَ الْعَدَابِ، فَلَالِكَ قَوْلُهُ تَمَالَ: كَلَّا إِنَّ الْآبُوارُ لَفِي الشَّابِعَةِ مَثْمَى يَشَتِّهُوا بِهِ إِلَى سِنْرَةِ الْكُنْتَهَى. فَيَقُولُونَ: رَبَّنَا عَبْدُكُ فَكُنَّ، وَهُوَ أَعْلَمُ إِلَى النَّارِيِّةِ، ثُمَّ إِلَى النَّارِينَةِ، ثُمَّ إِلَى الزَّارِينَةِ، ثُمَّ إِلَى النَّادِسَةِ، ثُمَّ إِلَى السَّادِسَةِ، ثُمَّ إِلَى النَّادِسَةِ، ثُمَّ إِلَى إذَا فَيِصَ دُوحُ الْعَبِدِ الْلُؤْمِنِ، عُمِجَ بِدِ إِلَى السَّرَاءِ فَيَنْطَلِقُ مَعَهُ الْكَوْبُونَ. ثُمَّا عُمِجَ بِعِ عِلِينَ، وَمَا أَوْرَاكُ مَا عِلِيُونَ كِتَابُ مَرْفُومٌ يَشْهَدُهُ الْقَرْبُونَ.

are drawn near (to Allah) shall witness it.) 14 15 assuredly the record of the righteous shall be in the Register of Heaven ('Illiyyin) ens and the angels brought-nigh accompany him. Then it is taken to the And what will make you know what Illiyyin is? It is an inscribed book. Those who safety from the punishment, which is Allah Most High's word: (Nay! Most all about him. Then a sealed document will come to him guaranteeing his they say, 'Our Lord, here is Your servant so-and-so,' while Allah knows second beaven, then the third, then the fourth, the fifth, the sixth, then When the soul of a believing servant is seized, it is taken up to the heavthe seventh, until it reaches the Furthest Lote Tree (Sidrat al-Muntahā) and

وَعَنْ أَبِي سَمِيدِ الْخُدْرِي قَالَ:

قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِنَّ الْمُؤْمِنَ، إِذَا كَانَ فِي إِفْبَالِ مِنَ الْاَجْزَة وَإِفْبَارِ مِنَ اللَّيْمَاء نَزَلَ مَلَائِكُمَّ مِنَ السَّهَاءِ كَأَلَّهُمْ وُجُومُهُمُ الشَّفُسُ بِكُنْبِ وَيُحْوِلِهِ مِنَ الْجَنِّمِ، فَيَغَمُّدُونَ حَنِثُ يَنظُو إِلَيهِمْ. فَإِذَا خَرَجَتْ دُومُهُ، صَلَّى عَلَمِ كُلُّ مَلَدٍ في الشَّهُ وَالأَرْضِ.

37. Abu Sa'id al-Khudhri 🖄 said

the heavens and earth prays upon him."" where he can see them. And when the believer's soul leaves his body, every angel in after and inclines away from the world, angels with faces as radiant as the sun descend from the heavens with shrouds and fine fragrance from Paradise, and sit nearby kim "The Messenger of Allah 🄼 said: 'When a believer eagerly anticipates the here-

أنَّ النِّيعَ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: إِنَّ الْكُومِنَ، إِذَا فَيضَ، أَنْكُ مَلَائِكَةُ الرُّبَعُ بِعَمِيزَ يَنِضَاءً، فَتَنْوَجُ كَالطُّبِ وَأَخْتِبُ مِنْ رِيعٍ الْمِسْلِ، حَتَّى إِنَّهُ يُنَاوِلَهُ بَعَمْهُمْ بَعْفًا،

<sup>32.</sup> Al-Şuyüti said that al-Țabarāni recorded it, and both Abu Nu aym, and Ibn Munabbit have done likewise in al-Ma rifah.

<sup>33.</sup> Al-Şuyûtî mentions that Ibn Abi Durry's recorded it in Dhikr al-mawt

<sup>34.</sup> Al-Suyūtī said: 'Abd al-Raḥīm al-Arāni recorded it in Kitāb al-ikhlās. 35. Surah al-Mutaffifin 18-21 36. Al-Suyūtī said: 'Abu Nu'aym and Ibn Munabbih recorded it.'

إِنْ بِهَانَ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ؟ وَكُلُّما أَنُوا سُهَاءَ فَالُوا مِثْلَ ذَلِكَ حَتَّى يَأْتُوا بِهِ أَوْوَاحَ إِيْلِينَ إِنْدَسَنِ الْأَسْلِ لَهُ، حَتَّى يَأْتُوا بِهِ بَابُ الشَّهَا فِيقُولُونَ: مَا هَذِهِ الرَّبِحُ إِنْ عَلَيْهِمْ. يَسِأَلُونَهُ مَا فَعَلَ فَلَانُ بَنُ فَلَانِ؟ فَيَقُولُونَ؛ دَعُوهُ حَتَّى يَسَتَرِيحَ فَإِنَّهُ اليه الما يحل مُمْ أرْحُ أَوْحُ مِنْ أَعِدِهِمْ عِنْدَ أَنْتِهُمْ عَلَى أَعَدِ كُمَّا

there say the same. This will continue until the soul comes upon the souls of the other from the earth?" And every time they come to another level of heaven, the angel come to him with white sile, and his soul exits effusing a perfume that is more fragues he takes rest. He just came from the worries of the world (dunyā)."" ask him 'what happened to so-and-so?' Then others will say: "Leave him be unit him. They will not rush to greet anyone the way they rush to greet him. They will believers. Their souls will not have any joy that is more joyous to them than meeting heavens. The angels there rejoice: "What is this beautiful fragrance that has some him by the most beautiful names he had until they arrive with him to the door of the than the most aromatic scent, and they will pass him along one to another. They al "That the Prophet said: 'When a believer's soul is taken, the Angels of Men

إِنَّهَا النُّمُنَّ الْطَعْمَيَّةُ، أَخْرُجِي رَاضِيَةً مَرْضِيًّا، عَلَيْكِ إِلَى رَوْحِ اللَّهِ وَكُوالَتِي. فَإِذَا نِ النِّي صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: إِنَّ الْمُؤْمِنَ، إِذَا اخْتُضِرَ، أَنَّكُ الْكَرِيكُةُ بِسَمِيمَةٍ حِمَتْ رُومُهُ، وُضِعَتْ عَلَى ذَلِكَ الْمِسْكِ وَالرَّيْمَانِ، وَطُويَتْ عَلَيهِ الْمُوبِرَةُ، بِيَا مِسْكُ، وَعَنْبُنُ وَرَجَانُ، فَسَيلُ رُوحُهُ كُمَا شَيلُ الشَّفَوَّةُ مِنَ الْعَجِينِ. وَيُقَالُ: إَنْهُوجَ الْبَرَاءُ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ:

يدني عم الدُّنيا.

of Allah and His ennoblement.' When his soul exits, it will be placed in that musk and fragrant flower scent, and wrapped in that silk, and will be taken to the Illiyin god will [gently] come out like how a hair comes out of dough. It will be said to him: approach him with silk scented with musk, ambergris, and a fragrant flower scent. His 39. Al-Barā 🏂 recorded that Abū Hurayra 🏂 said: (the Register of Heaven)." " sa The Prophet said: 'When the time of death comes to the believer, angels O tranquil soul! Come out pleased and pleasing [to Allah]. Go to the tranquillity

وَعَنِ أَبْنِ عَنَاسٍ فِي قُولِهِ تَعَالَى:

وَالسَّابِحَاتِ مُنبِحًا، قَالَ: أَوْوَاخُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ، كُمَّا عَايَنَتْ مَلَكَ الْمُؤْرِي قَالَ: المُؤجِي أَيْتُهَا النَّفْسُ الْمُطْمَنِيَّةُ، إِلَى دَوْحٍ وَزَيْحَانِ وَزَبُّ غَيْرٍ خَصْبَانَ، سَبَّحَتْ سَنِبَع الْعَامِصِ فِي الْمَاءِ مَنَ حَا وَشَوْقًا إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ. وَفَالسَّابِقَاتِ سَنِقًا ويَعْنِي تَمْشِي إِلَى كَرَامَةِ اللهِ مَزَّ وَجَلَّ.)

40. Ibn 'Abbās 🐊 said about Allah Most High's word

as in a race) " it indicates to the souls to 'go forth to the ennoblement of the believers see the Angel of Death, he will say: 'O peaceful soul, come Allah, the Exalted and Sublime."" for Paradise. And regarding the Quranic verse (The angels that press forward swim out of the body like a diver in water out of pure joy and yearning out to repose and comfort, and to a Lord who is not angry,' and it will (And I testify by those angels who glide as if swimming):" "When the souls of

عَنْ عُنيْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو قَالَ:

غَمَالًا: أَلِيْهَا النَّفْسُ الْمُطْمَئِنَّ، أَخَرْجِي إِلَى وَوْحٍ وَرَبِيَانٍ وَرَبُّ عَبْرِ عَصْبَانَ، أَخوجِي إِذَا نَوَقًى اللهُ الْعَبْدَ، أَرْسَلَ اللهُ تَعَالَى مَلَكَيْنِ بِخِرْقَةٍ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ، وَرَثِمَانِ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ، قَيْعَمَ مَا قَلَمْتٍ. فَتَخْرُجُ كَأَخْتِ رَائِحَةٍ مِنَ الْبِيْكِ وَجَدَهَا أَحَدُكُمْ بِأَلْفِهِ، وعَلَ أَرْجَاهِ السَّمَاءِ مَلَائِكَةً يَقُولُونَ: سُبْحَانَ اللهِ. لَقَدْ جَاءَنَا مِنَ الأَرْضِ الْبَوْمُ وُرخ

ورف به إلى علين.

37. Al-Suyūtī mentions this was recorded by Ahmad, al-Nasā'ī, Ibn Hibbān, al-Hākm# his Mustadrak, and al-Bayhaqī in al-Shu ab.

<sup>38.</sup> Sehih Muslim (287), [4/222 Kitāb al-jannah]

<sup>39.</sup> Surab al-Nazi at 3

<sup>40.</sup> Surah al-Năzı ât 79:4 41. Al-Şuyürî said al-Jūni recorded it in his Tafsīr, on the authority of Ibn 'Abbās 🏂

إِنْ إِذَا يَدُوْ بِنَالِ إِلَّا أَمْنَ لَذَا وَلَا مَلْكِ إِلَى صَلَّىٰ عَلَيْهِ، وَيَشِيعُ مَتَّى يُؤَى بِهِ

إِنْ إِنْ إِنَّا اللَّهُ مَا مُعْلِمُونَ وَقِدَا مُنَّا مَعْلُونَ وَقِدَا مَنْ مَعْلُولُ فَلَادٌ مُؤْلِمَا وَأَلْتِ أَعْلَمُ

إدْ فَقُوا بِهِ فَإِنَّهُ خَرْجَ مِنْ كَرْبٍ عَظِيمٍ. فُمُ يَسْتَغْيِرُونَهُ حَتَّى يَسْتَغِيرُ الرَّجُلُ مَنْ إذَا اختَصْرُ الْكُومِنُ، حَضَرُهُ مُعْشِياتَةِ مَلَكِ فَيَضِيصُونَ رُوحَهُ، فَيَوْمِونَ إِلَى العَهُ الدُّنيَا فَتَلَقًّاهُمْ أَوْوَاحُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ الْمَاضِيَةُ، فَكُرِيدُونَ أَنْ يَسْتَغَيِّرُوهُ. فَقُولُ الكربيُلُ أَنِيهِ وَعَنْ صَاحِيهِ فَيُقُولُ: هُوَ كُمَّا عَهِدْتَ مِنْهُ.

4. Al-Hasan A said:

ن الله بحرة ترجية.

أيولًا شبيعةً وَعَرْضُهُ مِثْلَ ذَلِكَ فَيْسَطُ فِيهِ الْحَرِيرُ. وَإِنْ كَانَ مَعَهُ عَيْءٌ مِنَ الْعُزَانِ

يَرُهُ، وَإِلَّا نِجِعَلَ لَهُ تُورُ مِثَلُ الشَّنْسِ. ثُمَّ يَفْتَحُ لَهُ بَابُ إِلَى الْجَيْرِ فَيَنْظُو إِلَى عَنعَيهِ

رْيَنَةً مَنَعُ ٱلفَّسِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ مَنْحُي أَسَالَكُ عَنْهَا يَوْمُ الْفِياسَةِ. فَيُؤْمَرُ بِفَدْرٍ فَلَجُ لَكُ

رِ يَهْوَلُ: مُرُوهُ بِالسُّجُودِ فَسَجُدُ النَّسَمَةُ. ثُعُ يُدْعَى مِينَكَائِيلُ مُتِمَالُ: الجَعَلُ حَلَيْع

arrend and take his soul. They take him to the lowest heaven where the souls of the behevers who have already passed away meet him; they seek rived soul will reply: "They are as you left them."" will ask about his brother and his wife [who are still alive]. The newly-arfrom a great distress.' Later on, they will seek news from him until a man news from him. The angels will say: 'Go easy on him because he just came When the time of death approaches the believer, five hundred angels

تَوْجٍ نَصْلُ الْمُؤْمِنِ وَحِيَ أَطْبَبُ رِيماً مِنَ الْمِسْكِ، فَعَصْعُكُ بِنَا الْلَاجَكُ الَّذِينَ يَزَفَئ عَلَقًامُمْ الْمُوجَكُ دُونَ السُّهُو فَهُولُونَ. مَنْ هَذَا الَّذِي مَنكُمْ؟ فَهُولُونَ. ثَلَانَ الشَاءِ فَيَضْعُدُونَةً مِنَ الْبَابِ الَّذِي كَانَ مِنْهُ عَمَلُهُ، فَيَشْرِقُ وَجْهُهُ، فَيَأْنِ الوَّبُ رَيْذَكُرُونَةً بِأَحْسَنَ عَمَلِيهِ، فَيَقُولُونَ: حَيَاكُمُ اللهُ وَحَيًّا مَنْ مَمَكُمْ، فَلِمَنْحَ لَهُ أَيْرَانِ وَعَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى الْأَنْسَرِيُّ قَالَ: وَلُوْجُهِهِ يُرْحَانُ مِثْلُ الشُّنسِ.

43. Abū Mūsā al- Ash arī 🏂 said

life and those with you.' Then the gates of Paradise are opened for him heavens meet them and ask: 'Who is this with you?' They reply: 'so-and-so Then the angels who take his soul will ascend with it, and other angels in the and mention him by the best of his deeds. They say: 'May Allah give you "The soul of the believer exits the body while it is more fragrant than musk

4. Al-Suytist mentioned that Sa'ld b. Manstir recorded it in his Sunan and Ibn Abi Dunys

41. 'Ubaydullah b. 'Amr 🕭 said:

him and he shall see his place in Paradise every morning and evening." made for him as bright as the sun. Then a door of Paradise will open for the Quran, it will illuminate him. Otherwise, a brilliant light will be of believers until I question you about him on the Day of Judgment.' So vertically, and silk is spread for him. If he had memorized anything from his grave is ordered to expand for him seventy" [units] horizontally and summoned and it will be declared: 'Place this soul with the most precious him to prostrate' and his soul will prostrate. Then Angel Mikā il 🗯 will b took his life while You know best about him.' Allah will say: 'Command Allah. Then they will say: 'Our Lord! This is Your servant so-and-so. We he will come to his Kind Lord. Then, the angels will prostrate (sajdah) to nor any angel except it will pray for him. He will be taken around unn the earth.' He will not pass any gate of Paradise except it will open for him angels that say: 'Glory be to Allah! Today, a pure soul has come to us from anyone has ever smelt with their nose. And on the sides of the heavens are blessed.' Then, it will come out effusing the most fragrant smelling musl to a Lord who is not angry. Come out, because what you have sent forth; they say: 'O peaceful soul, come out to relaxation and sweet fragrance, and bearing a cloth from Paradise, and the other a fragrance from Paradise, and "When Allah causes a servant to die, He sends two angels to him; one

<sup>42.</sup> In Arabic, the number seventy is often used to indicate vastness. This corresponds to the way people say in English, "I told you a million times."

43. Al-Suyūṭī said: 'Hanad b. al-Sara recorded it in Kitāb al-zuhud, and al-Tabarāni in

face is as bright as the sun."45 and so his face will become illuminated. He will go to the Lord while They ascend with him through the same door that his deeds used to enter

ين الضَّحَاكِ فِي قَوْلِهِ تَعَالَى: وَوَالْتَقْتِ السَّاقُ بِالسَّاقِ، قَالَ: النَّامُ يُخَيِّزُونَ بَذَنَّهُ،

other leg) (Qiyamah 75:29) mean that while people prepare the body of the deceased, the angels prepare his soul."46 44. Al-Dahhāk & said that Allah's words (and the leg will be bound to the

رَعَنَ أَبِ هُرُيرَةَ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ:

بِنُولُ: يَا رَبُّ قَلْمُنبِي. فَيْغَالُ: إِنَّ لَكَ إِنْوَةً وَأَحْوَاتُ لَمْ يَلْتَغُوا. وَنَعَ قَرِيرَ الْعَيْنِ. أَمِدُ فَأَرِيَ مَفَعَدُهُ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ وَمَا أَعَدُ اللَّهُ لَهُ، وَعُلِيهَ قَبْرُهُ مِنْ زَوْحٍ وَرَبِحَانٍ وَمِسْكِ رَحُمُ الرَّاجِينَ. فَإِذَا وُضِعَ عَلَى سَرِيرِهِ قَالَ: مَا أَبِطَأَ مَا قَشُولَ. فَإِذَا أُوْحِلَ فِي خَلِيهِ صيرةً وَلَا كَبِرَةً إِلَّا وَهِيَ تَسْمَعُ صَوْتًا إِلَّا الْقَلَيْنِ الْجِنَّ وَالْإِلْسَ: تَعَجَّلُوا بِ إِلَى ﴿ يُنْبَصُّ الْمُؤْمِنُ حَتَّى يَرَى مِنَ الْبُشْرَى. فإذَا فُيضَ، نَادَى وَلَيسَ فِي الدَّارِ وَابَّةً

have brothers and sisters that have not caught up to you; rest in peace." out saying, "Hasten me to the Most Merciful of those who show mercy "O Lord, send me ahead [into the hereafter]." It will be said to him: "You be filled with tranquility and sweet-smelling fragrance and musk. He will say in Paradise (Jannah) and what Allah has prepared for him. Then his grave wil walking?!" And when he is placed in the grave, he will sit up and see his placed So when he is placed upon his bier he exclaims: "How slow are you people other than the two accountable beings; the Jinn and mankind—he will call neither a small creature nor a big one, except that it will hear his voice soul is being taken he will call out-and there is nothing in the world "A believer will not die except that he will see glad-tidings. When his

### CHAPTER ONE: DEATH

فَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ لِعَائِشَةَ دَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهَا: إِذَا عَلَيَنَ الْمُؤْمِنُ الْكَهِبُخُ قَالُوا: يُرْجِعُكَ إِلَى الدُّنْيَا؟ فَيَقُولُ: إِلَى دَارِ الْمُعُومِ وَالْأَحْزَانِ؟ فَكَمَانِ إِلَى اللهِ نَعَالَى

₄ó. Ibn Jurayj 🕭 said∶ angels, they will ask him: 'Should we return you to the world?' He will remark: To the world of worries and sorrow?! Send me forward to Allah Most High.""\* The Messenger of Allah & said to A isha . When a believer sees the

وَعَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِي رُضِيَ اللهُ نَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا قَالَ:

غَنْوجُ رُوحُ الْمُؤْمِنُ فِي رَبْحَانَهِ، ثُمَّ قَرَأَ: وَفَأَعًا إِنْ كَانَ مِنَ الْفَوْبِينَ فَرُوحُ وَزَجَالُ

47. Al-Hasan b. 'Alī 🏂 said:

of pleasure.) (Waqiah 56:89) brought near to Allah, then [for him is] comfort, perfumed fragrance, and a Garden "The soul of the believer will be removed [from his body] effusing a perfumed fragrance." Then he strected: (And if the deceased was of those

وَعَنْ قَنَادَةً رَضَيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ فِي قَوْلِهِ تَعَالَى:

فَوَوْحُ وَزَنِجَانُ وَالرَّوْحُ وَالرَّجَانُ يَلْتَقِي بِهَا عِنْدُ الْمُؤْتِ الْمُؤْمِنُ. •

«8. Qatādah ★ commenting on the selfsame Quranic verse

perfumed fragrance meet the believer at the time of death."" (...tranquility and perfumed fragrance...) said it means that: "Tranquility and

إِنَا أَمَرَ مَلَكُ الْمُؤْتِ بِقَبْضِ رُوحِ الْمُؤْمِنِ، أَنِّي يَزِيجَانِ مِنَ الْجَنِّمِ، فَعِيلَ أَهُ وَعَنْ بَكُرِ بَنِ عُنِيدِ اللهِ قَالَ:

أقبض زوش في

<sup>45.</sup> Abu Dāwūd and al-Tayālisī recorded it in al-Musnad, and Ibn Abi Shaybah in al-Musnad (13/384), al-Bayhaqī in al-Shu ab, and Abu Nu aym in al-Hilya (1/262).
46. Tajūrī Ibn Kathir (3/451)

<sup>47.</sup> Ibn Abi Shaybah in al-Musannof (13/348), and al-Hindi transmitted it in al-Kanz (8/70)

Al-Şuyğğ said that Ibn Jarir and Ibn Mundhır both recorded it in their Tafairs.
 Töbü İbn Kaihir (4/300), and Ibn Jarir and Ibn Abi Hātim recorded it.

"When the Angel of Death orders the soul of the believer to be taken, he comes with a fragrant scent from Paradise and it is said to him: 'Seize

زَعَنَ أَبِي عِمْرَانَ الْجُونِيُّ قَالَ:

إِنَّنَا أَنَّ الْمُومَنَ إِذَا مُحَمَّرًا أَتَى بِضَبَّاقِرِ الرَّبِّخَانِ مِنَ الْجِئَّةِ فَيْنِجَعَلُ رُومُنْهُ فِيهَا.

It is has reached us that when death approaches a believer, a fragrant bouquet of flowers is brought to him from Paradise and his soul is placed

زَمَنْ تَجَاهِدِ قَالَ:

يَتُحُ دُوحُ الْوَمِنِ فِي حَرِيزًة مِنْ حَرِيرِ الْجَلَةِ.

(Jannah)."53 "A believer's soul is seized [and placed] in silk from the silk of Paradix

عَنْ أَبِي الْعَالِيَةِ قَالَ:

لَمْ يَكُنْ أَحَدٌ مِنَ الْمُقُوبِينَ ثِمَنَارِقُ الدُّنْيَا حَتَّى يُؤْتَى بِغَضْنٍ مِنْ رَبِحَانِ الْجَنِّتِ، فَيَشْئَلُهُ

until a sweet-smelling plant (ghasan) is brought from the fragrances of Paradise. He then smells it and his soul is taken."4 "None of those Brought-Close to Allah (al-muqarrabin) leave the world

CHAPTER ONE: DEATH

عَنْ سَلْهَانَ قَالَ:

لَهُ: أَبُسْرِ يَرْضَا اللهِ وَالْجَنَّةِ، قَدَّمْتَ خَيْرُ مُقَدِّمٍ، قَدْ خَفَرَ اللهُ لِمَنْ يُشْيِمُكُ إِلَى فَهَرِكَ، فَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِنَّ أَوْلَ مَا لِيَشِّرُ بِهِ الْمُؤْمِنُ فِي فَهِرِ أَنْ بِهَالَ وَصَدَقَ مَنْ صَهِدَكَ، وَاصْتُجَابَ لِمَنْ يَسْتَغْفِرُ لَكَ.

forgiveness for you were accepted.""4 his grave is that it will be said to him: 'Rejoice at obtaining the pleasure of Allah and 53. Salmān 🕭 said: peralise. You have sent forth the best thing to send forth [i.e. good works]. Allah has forgiven the ones who hastened you to your grave, those who were present at your funeral (janāza) were sincere, and the supplications (du ās) of everyone who sought "The Messenger of Allah & said: 'The first glad-tiding given to a believer in

وَعَنْ أَبِي مُسْعُودٍ قَالَ:

إِذَا أَرَادَ اللهُ قَبْضَ رُوحِ الْمُؤْمِنِ، أَوْحَى إِلَى مَلَكِ الْمُؤْتِ: أَفُونَهُ مِنِّي الشَّلَامَ فَإِذَا جَاءَ مَلَكُ الْمُؤْتِ يَشْبِضُ رُوحَهُ قَالَ لَهُ: رَئِكَ يُشْرِئُكَ السُّكَرَمَ.

54. Abū Mas'ūd 🕸 said:

Lord conveys to you His greetings (salāms)."" Angel of Death: 'Convey greetings (salāms) to him from Me.' So when the Angel of Death comes to take his soul, he kindly says to him: 'Your "When Allah intends to take the soul of a believer, He reveals to the

عَنْ تُحَمِّدِ الْفُرَظِي قَالَ:

إِذَا اسْتَبَلَغَتْ تَفْسُ الْعَبِدِ الْمُؤْمِنِ، عَادَ مَلَكُ الَّذِبِ فَقَالَ: السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكَ بَا رَبُّ اللهِ، اللهُ يُقْرِفُكُ السَّلَامَ. ثُمَّ قَرَأَ هَذِهِ الْآيَةَ: «الَّذِينَ تَتَوَقَّاهُمُ الْمَلاِئَكُ طَيْبِنَ يَقُولُونَ

<sup>30.</sup> Al-Şuyüşî said: Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it in *Dhikr al-mawt* 31. Ibid

<sup>52.</sup> Ibn Kathir (4/300), and Al-Şuyüjî said Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it in Dhikr al-mast.
53. Ibn Jarir recorded it in his Tafsir, and Ibn Abi Hātim.

<sup>34.</sup> Al-Şuyüşî said Ibn Munabbih recorded it but perhaps he meant Ibn Manduh.

55. Muḥammad al-Qurazī 🙉 said

"When the soul of the believer is about to leave his body, the Angel of will say, "Peace be upon you.") (Nahl 16:32)" verse: (The ones whom the angels take in death, being good and pure; the mgel veys to you His greetings (salāms)." Then the narrator recited this Quranic Death comes and says: "Peace be upon you, O Saint of Allah. Allah con.

رُمُنْ تُجَاهِدِ قَالَ:

إِذَ الْمُومَ لَيُشَرُّ بِصَلَاحٍ وَلَدِهِ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ لِتَقَوَّ عَيْنَهُ.

his death to give peace to his soul."56 'The believer is truly given glad-tidings of the piety of his children after

رَمَنِ الصُّحَالِ فِي قَوْلِهِ تَعَالَى:

لَمْ الْبَدْرَى فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ قَالَ: يَعْلَمُ أَيْنَ لَهُوَ قَعَلَ الْمُونِ.

mean that he knows where he will end up [in the hereafter] before he dies." (For them are good tidings in the worldly life and in the Hereafter) (Yunus 10.64) 57. Daḥḥāk 🖄 said that Allah Most High's words:

زَعَنْ تَجَاهِدِ فِي قَوْلِهِ تَعَالَى:

إِذَّ اللَّهِنَ قَالُوا رَبُّنَا اللَّهُ كُمُّ إِسْتِقَامُوا مَنَازُلُ عَلَيْهُمُ اللَّهِنِكُ آلًا تَمَانُوا وَلَا تَمَزُّنُوا أَلْشِرُوا بِالْجَنَّةِ الَّذِي كُنْتُمْ تُوعَدُونَ. قَالَ ذَلِكَ عِنْدَ الْمُؤتِ.

58. Mujāhid 🕸 said about Allah Most High's words:

will descend upon them, [saying], 'Do not fear nor grieve, but receive glad-tidinged (Those who have said: 'Our Lord is Allah' and then remained steadfast—the angel Paradise which you were promised,') (Fussilat 41:30)—this occurs at the time

56. Abu Nu aym recorded it in al-Hilya under the entry about Mujāhid (1/279). 57. Al-Şuyūti said: 'Ibn Abi Shaybah recorded in his Muşamaf and Ibn Manduh.' 58. Al-Şuyūti said: 'al-Bayhaqī recorded it in Shu'ab. 55. Al-Şuyūṭī said: 'Ibn Abi Shaybah recorded in his Musannaf, al-Ḥākim also recorded and he authenticated it, al-Bayhaqī in Shu'ab al-iman, and Ibn Manduh.'

> الْاَحِرَة، وَلَا غَزَنُوا عَلَى مَا عَلَقُتُمْ مِنْ أَمْرِ الدُّنيَا مِنْ وَلَدِ وَأَهْلِ وَدِينٍ، فَإِنَّا نَسْتَعْلِلُكُمْ أَنْ لَا تَفَاهُوا وَلَا غَزُنُوا وَأَبْسِرُوا: أَيْ لَا تَفَاهُوا مِنَا تَقَدُّمُونَ عَلَيْهِ مِنَ الْمُؤْتِ وَأَمُو وَعَنْ تُجَاهِدِ فِي الآيَةِ قَالَ: ف ذلك كلم.

(The angels will say, "Do not fear (for the future), nor grieve (over the past), and their religion (din) because Allah will certainly leave behind good for you regarding your worldly affairs including your children, your family, and forth for your hereafter, and do not grieve about what you left behind 59. Mujāhid 🔌 said about this ayat: this refers to the time of death, i.e. Do not fear about what you have sent nerve glad-tidings of the Garden that you are promised) (Fussilat 41:30) that

وِلَا تَحْزَنَ عَلَى اللُّذَيَا وَلَا عَلَى أَهْلِهَا وَأَبْشِرُ بِالْجَنَّةِ، فَيَلْمَبُ حَوْلُهُ، وَلَا تَحْزَنُ عَلَ يؤتى الْمُؤمنُ عِنْدُ الْمُوتِ قَيْقَالُ لَهُ: لَا تَخَفْ عِمَّا أَنْتَ قَادِمٌ عَلَيْهِ، فَبَلْهُمْ غَوْلُهُا الدُّنيا، فَيَمُوتُ وَقَدْ أَوَّ اللهُ عَيَثَهُ.

60. Zaid b. Aslam 🟂 said:

what you have put forward,' and his fear will disappear. And it will be said: over the world,' and Allah will cause him to die in peace."60 of Paradise,' and his fear will go away. And it will be said: 'Do not sorrow 'Do not grieve over the world nor your family, and receive glad-tidings "At the time of death it will be said to the believer: 'Fear not because of

يَا أَيُّتُهَا النَّفْسُ الْمُطْمَنِيَّةُ، إِنْ جِعِي إِلَى رَبِّكِ رَاضِيَةً. قَالَ إِنَّ اللهُ، إِذَا أَرَادَ فَبَضَ دُوحٍ عَنِيهِ الْمُؤْمِنِ، اِطْمَأَنْتِ النَّفْسُ إِلَى اللهِ تَعَالَ، وَاطْمَأَنَّ اللهُ إِلَيْهَا وَعَنِ الْحَسَنِ أَنَّهُ مُسِلَ عَنْ قَوْلِهِ تَعَالَى:

Ibn Abi Hātim recorded it — see Tāfsir Ibn Kathir (4/98)
 Ibid

28) and he said: "When Allah intends to take the soul of His believing (O tranquil soul, return to your Lord, well-pleased and pleasing to Him) (Fajr & 61. Al-Ḥasan 🔌 was asked about Allah Most High's words: servant, He causes him to be at peace with Allah Most High, and Allahis also well pleased with him."61

إِلْمَارِدِ فِي وَقْتِ وَفَاتِهِ فَكِرِيمُ مِلْكَ الْكِتَابَةُ، فَإِذَا وَأَنْهَا وُوخُ الْمَارِفِ، طَاوَتُ إِلَيْهِ عَلَكِ الْمَزْتِ بِسْمِ اللهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ بِخَطِ مِنْ نُورٍ، ثُمَّ يَأْمُوهُ أَنْ يَبِسُطَ كَفَّيْهِ بَيْلُ، سَيفَ أَبِي، يَشُولُ: رَأَيْتُ فِي بَغْضِ الْكُتْبِ أَنَّ اللهَ تَمَالَى يُظْهِرُ عَلَى كُفّ رَيْفُ أَنَا سَعِيدٍ وَالْمُصَنَّ بَنَ عَلِيَّ الْوَاعِظِ يَقُولُ، سَبِعَتُ تُحَكَّدُ بَنَ الْمُسَنِ الْوَاعِظِ رِئَالَ الْمُتِهَدِينِ فِي الْمُشْبِكُو الْمُشَاوِقِينَ في أشرَعُ مِنْ طَرَفَةِ الْعَيْنِ.

meeting Allah]."" towards it faster than the blink of an eye out of love for the hereafter and him that writing. When the soul of the Pious Wise Man sees it, it flies words 'Bismillah al-Raḥmān al-Raḥīm' to be seen on the Angel of Death's Muhammad b. al-Hasan the preacher saying, 'I heard my father saying 62. Al-Bayhaqī 🍂 relates about the scholars of Baghdad that his palm toward the Gnostic ('Arif billah) at the time of his death to show palm written with light (nūr). Then He orders the Angel of Death to open 'I saw in some of the Books of Allah Most High that Allah causes the I heard Abū Sa`īd and al-Ḥasan b. Alī the preacher (wāʾiz) saying: "I heard

بْنُرْمُمْ بَالْجَنَّةِ بَنْدَ انْتِفَامِ كُذَا وَكُذَا عَلَى قَدْرِ مَا يَعْمَلُونَ كَيْنِيُمُونَ فِي النَّارِ فَاللَّهُ إِذَا أَمْرَ اللهُ مَلَكَ المَوْتِ بِقَبْضِ أَرْوَاحٍ مَنِ اسْتَوْجَبَ النَّارَ مِنْ مُنْزِيمِي أَمْنِي فَالَ: زَعَنِ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ مَرْفُوعًا: لبنانة أزنتم الواجين

61. Al-Şuyüçi said in Sharh al-şudür: 'lbn Abi Ḥātim recorded it.'

65. Ibn 'Abbās of said in a marfu report: warrant the Hellfire among the sinners of my Ummah," He says: "Give When Allah orders the Angel of Death to take the souls of those who them glad-tidings that they will enter Paradise after spending a certain High is the Most Merciful of those who show mercy." commensurate to the misdeeds that they performed, because Allah Most petiod of time in Hellfire. They will only be imprisoned in the Hellfire

62. Daylami's Musnad al-firdous and his son did not provide a chain of narration.

لِقَادَةُ. وَإِنَّ الْمُؤْمِنَ تَصْعَدُ وُوحُهُ إِلَى السَّهَاءِ فَكَأْتِيهِ أَرْوَاحُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فَيَسْتَغُهُونَ مَن إنَّ الْمُؤْمِنَ، إِذَا نَزَلَ بِهِ الْمُؤْتُ وَيُعَايِنُ مَا يُعَايِنُ، يَوَدُّ لَوْ خَرَجَتْ رُومُهُ وَاللَّهُ يُمِعُ

مَعَارِفِهِمْ مِنْ أَهْلِ الدُّنيَا.

65. Abū Hurayra 🕭 said in a marfū' report: him and ask him for any news about the people they knew in the world."4 his soul to leave his body and Allah loves to meet him. The soul of the bliever ascends to the heavens and the souls of the past-believers come to When death comes to a believer and he sees what he sees, he loves for

HIS SOUL EXITS HIS BODY, GATHER AROUND PAST-SOULS MEET THE DECEASED WHEN

اروقه تاجها تهذيه وأوالكرافة

ملاقاة الأزواح الميت إذا خرجت

HIM AND ASK HIM QUESTIONS

وَعَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو قَالَ:

قَالَ رَمُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِنَّ وُوحَيِ الْمُؤْمِنِينِ لَيَلْتَقِيَّانِ مَسِيرَةَ يَوْمِ وَمَا رَأَى أَحَدُهُمَا صَاحِبُهُ قَطَّ.

66. 'Abdullah b. 'Amr 🕏 said:

meet each other from the distance of a day's travel, even though they will have never "The Messenger of Allah 🌺 said: 'The souls of two [deceased] believers will

وَعَن ابن لَيهُ قَالَ:

وكَانَ لَا يَبْلِكُ هَالِكُ مِنْ بَنِي سَلْمَةً إِلَّا جَاءَتُهُ أَمُّ بِشِرٍ فَقَالَتْ: يَا فَكَانُ عَلَيْك قَالَ: نَعَمْ وَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَدِهِ، إِنَّهُمْ لَيُتَعَارَفُونَ كَمَا يَتَعَرَّفُ الطَّيْرُ فِي رُؤُوسِ الشَّجَرِ الله، لَا يَزَالُ الْحَالِكُ يَبْلِكُ مِنْ يَنِي سَلَعَةً، فَهَلْ تَتَعَادِفُ الْوَقَى فَأُوْسِلَ إِلَى بِشْرِ السَّلَامَ؟ كَمَّا مَاتَ بِشَرُّ بَنَّ الْبَرَاءِ بْنِ مَعْمُورٍ، وَجَدَث عَلَيْهِ أَقَامُ وَجَدًا شَدِيدًا، فَقَالَتْ: يَا رَسُولُ السَّلَامُ. فَيَقُولُ وَعَلَيْكَ. فَقُولُ: إِفَرَأَ عَلَى بِشْرِ السَّلَامَ.

say, 'Give your friend some time to relax because he just came from a severe distress someone with good news [happily] meets another from the people of the world. They

merciful souls amongst the [deceased] servants of Allah Most High meet him just lik "The Messenger of Allah 🚜 said: 'When the soul of the believer is seized, th

64. Abu Ayyūb al-Anṣārī 🏂 said:

اللهُوا صَاحِبُكُمْ يَسَتَرِيحُ فَإِنَّهُ كَانَ فِي كَرْبِ شَدِيدٍ. ثُمَّ يَسَأَلُونَهُ مَا فَعَلَ فُلاتُ،

أَمَلُ الرَّحْةِ مِنْ عِبَادِ اللهِ تَعَالَى، كَمَا يُلقُونَ الْبَشِيرَ مِنْ أَهْلِ الدُّنْيَا، وَيَقُولُونَ:

إَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: إِنَّ نَفْسَ الْمُؤْمِنِ، إِذَا قُبِضَتْ، تَلَقَّاهَا

عَنْ أَنِي أَقُوبَ الْأَنْصَارِيُّ:

Then they ask him: 'What did so-and-so do, and did so-and-so get married?"

authority of Abu Ayyub in mawqu/ form. al-Mubarak on the authority of Thawr b. Yazīd, on the authority of Abu Raham, on the it in al-Kabir and al-Awsat. The chain of narration contains Maslamah b. Ali who is weak In Ahwāl al-qubūr (33) it states: Ibn Rajab said: Ibn Abi al-Dunya recorded it as did Ibn 63. Majma' al-zawā'id (2/327) in Kilāb al-janā'iz. Al-Haythamī said: 'Al-Țabarānī narrato

4. Al-Şuyüţi said: 'al-Bazzār recorded with an authentic chain of narration.'
5. The hadith is in al-Jami' al-şaghir (2274), and he was impugned with weakness.
Al-Munāwī said: 'Aḥmad also narrates this report.'

34

### 67. Ibn Labībah da said:

"When Bishar b. al-Barā' b. Ma'mūr & died, his mother cried uncontrollably. She asked: 'O Messenger of Allah & death does not stop seizing members from the Banu Salamah family. So do the deceased reconvene and reacquain with each other [after death] so that we can send Bishar our greetings (salāma)? He & said: 'Yes, I swear by the One who controls my soul, they certainly acquain with one another just as birds acquaint with one another in treetops." ""

Thereafter, death would not approach anyone in the clan of Banu Salamah except that Bishar's mother would come [to their deathbed] and say: 'O so-and-so, may peace be upon you,' and the one dying would say: 'And upon you too.' She would say: 'Convey my greetings (salāms) to Bishar.'

زمَنْ تعبد بن تجميرُ قَالَ: إِمَا عَانَ الْقِينُ، اسْتَطْبَلَةُ وَلَدُهُ كُمَا يُسْتَطْبِلُ الْغَاوِبُ.

68. Sa'id b. Jubayr 🖄 said:

"When someone dies, his child [who died prior to him] will receive him and welcome him [after his death in the barzakh] the same way someone who has been absent for a long time [is received by his loved ones]."

رَعَنْ قَابِتِ الْبَكَانِ قَالَ:

المَنَا أَذَ اللِّفَ إِذَا مَاتَ، اِحْتَوَمْنُهُ أَمْلُهُ وَأَقَارِبُهُ الَّذِينَ فَقَدْمُوهُ مِنَ الْوَقَى، فَلَهُمُ الْوَحْ بِهِ وَهُوَ ٱلْحَرْحُ بِهِمْ مِنَ الْتُسَافِرِ إِذَا قَدَمَ إِلْى آخَلِهِ.

69. Thābit al-Banānī 🖄 said:

"It has reached us that when a person dies, his family and relatives who died before him comfort him [in the barzakh]. They are overjoyed to meet him, and he is happier to meet them than a traveller when he returns to his family."

مَعْرَفَةُ الْمُنِتِ لِمَنْ يَعْسِلُهُ وَيُمْيُهُونُ DECFASED RECOGNIZ

THE DECEASED RECOGNIZES
THOSE WHO WASH HIM
AND PREPARE HIS BODY

عَنْ أَبِي سَمِيدِ الخَدْرِيِّ: أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: إِنَّ الْشِّتَ يَعْرِفُ مَنْ يَغْسِلُهُ وَيَحْمِلُهُ، وَمَل يَكُفِّنُهُ وَيُمَدِّلِهِ فِي مُحْفَرَتِهِ.

70. Abū Sa id al-Khudhrī 🏂 relates that:

That the Prophet 🚵 said: "The deceased is certainly aware of those that wash him, shoud him, carry his bier, and lower him into his grave." "

وَعَنْ عُمَرُ بَنِ دِينَارٍ قَالَ:

مَا مِنْ مَئْتِ يَمُوتُ إِلَّا وَرُومُهُ فِي يَدِ مَلَكِ، يَنْظُرُ إِلَى جَسَدِهِ كَيْفَ يُفْسَلُ، وَكَيْفَ يَكُفَّنُ، وَكَيْفَ يُعْشَى بِهِ، وَيُقَالُ لَهُ وَهُوَ عَلَى سَرِيرِهِ: اِسْمَعَ فَنَاءُ النَّاسِ عَلَيْكَ.

71. Umar b. Dīnār 🖄 said:

"No one passes away except that his soul is in the hands of an angel who boks after his body and takes responsibility as to how he is being washed,

<sup>66.</sup> Al-Ṣuyūṭī said: 'Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it in Dhikr al-mawt.' And it was recorded by Ibn al-Qayyim in al-Rūḥ (24).

<sup>67.</sup> Al-Suyūtī said: 'Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it in Dhikr al-maur.' See Sharḥ al-ṣudār (93).
68. Al-Ṣuyūṭī said: 'Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it in Dhikr al-maur.' And Ibn Rajab also recorded it in Aḥwāl al-qubūr (33). Thābit al-Banānī is among the leaders of the Followett (1abi in) in knowledge, worship, and asceticism.

<sup>69.</sup> The hadith is in al-Jami' al-şaghir (2134) and it has been scrutinized for weakness. Ahmad and Ibn Jafir mentioned it in his Tahdhib. Al-Ţabarānī in al-Awsat, and Ibn Abi Dunya and Ibn Manduh. Al-Munāwī said: 'The chain of narration contains Ismā'il b. 'Amr and al-'Ijli, and al-Dhahabi related it in al-Du'ājā'. It is also related in Ahmad's Musnad (3/3).

how he is shrouded, how people carry him, and says to him while he is on his bier: 'Listen to the praises of people for you.'"?

إِنَّ الَّذِي لَيْمَوِثُ كُلُّ شَيْءٍ حَتَّى إِنَّهُ لَكِنَامِنْهُ غَامِلَهُ بِاللَّهِ الَّا خَلَّفَ عَلَى غَسْلٍ. فَإِنْ: وَيُقَالُ لَهُ وَهُوَ عَلَى سَرِيرِهِ: إِنْسَعَعُ ثَنَاءُ النَّاسِ عَلَيْكَ.

"A deceased is completely aware of everything [happening around him] to the extent that he even implores the washer by the name of Allah to 'wash me gently." Sufyān added: "It is said to him while he is on the table upon which they wash him: 'Listen to the praises of people for you.""

وَعَنْ بَكُرِ الْمُؤْنِ قَالَ:

عِنْمُنَا أَنَّا الْجُنَّا يَسْجَمِرُ بَعْرِجِهِ إِلَى الْعَايِرِ.

73. Bakr al-Muzani 🖄 said

"It has been said that the deceased rejoices when he is hastened to the

وَعَنْ أَيُوبَ قَالَ:

بْنَانُ: مِنْ كُرَامَةِ الْقِتِ عَلَى أَهْلِهِ تَعْجِيلُهُ إِلَى مُحْمَرَتِهِ.

74. Ayyūb 🟂 said:

It is said: 'One of the ways that the surviving family shows respect to the deceased is to hasten him to his burial plot.'"

70. Abu Nu'aym in al-Hilya under the entry on 'Umar b. Dinār (3/347), and Ibn Rajab

CHAPTER ONE: DEATH

THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH WEEP OVER THE DECEASED بكاء السماء والأزض على التب

أَنَّ النِّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: مَا مِنْ إِنْسَانِ إِلَّا لَهُ بَابَانِ فِي الشَّهُ. بَابُ يَضْعَدُ مِنْهُ عَمَلُهُ، وَبَاتِ يُنزِلُ مِنْهُ رِزْقُهُ. فَإِذَا مَاتَ الْعَبَدُ بَكِيَا عَلَيْهِ.

75. Anas 🟂 relates.

That the Prophet said: "There is no human being [i.e. Muslim] except that he has two gates in the heavens; one gate unto which his deeds ascend and another from which his provisions descend. So when the servant dies, both gates cry over him."

وَعَنْ عَلِيٌّ بَنِ أَبِي طَالِبِ قَالَ:

إِنَّ الْمُؤْمِنَ إِذَا مَاتَ، بَكَى عَلَيْهِ مُصَلَّاهُ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَمَصْمَدُ عَمَلِهِ فِي الشَّارِ 76. Ali b. Abī Țalib 🖄 said

to cries over him, as well as the place where his deeds would ascend into "When the believer dies, the place on the earth where he prayed begins

in Ahwāl al-qubūr (118). 71. Al-Suyūti said: 'Ibn Abi Dunya in Dhikr al-mawt and Ibn Rajab in Aḥwāl al-qubūr (117). 72. Al-Suyūti said: 'Ibn Abi Dunya in Dhikr al-mawt. See Sharḥ al-sudūr (96), and Ibn Rajab

<sup>34.</sup> Al-Suyūṭ said in Sharḥ al-ṣudūṛ: 'Al-Tirmidhī, Abu Ya'la, and Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it.' 35. Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it in *Dhibr al-mawt*, al-Bayhaqī in *al-Shu'ab*, and Ibn Abi Ḥātim.

رَيْنَ عَطَامِ الْحُراسَانِ قَالَ:

رَضَ اللهِ عَنْدِ يَسْجُدُ فِهِ سَجْدَةً فِي بُغْعَةٍ مِنْ بِغَاعِ الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا شَهِدَتْ لَهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَاعَةِ نامِنْ عَنْدِ يَسْجُدُ فِهِ سَجْدَةً فِي بُغْعَةٍ مِنْ بِغَاعِ الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا شَهِدَتْ لَهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَاعَةِ رَبَّكَنَ عَلَنهِ يَوْمَ يَشُوتُ.

## 77. ˈAṇāʾ al-Khurāsānī 🖄 said:

"There is no Muslim who prostrates (sajdah) to Allah on any portion of the land except that it will undoubtedly bear witness for him on the Day of Judgment and will cry for him the day he dies."\*

ز این عمر:

أَنَّ النِّيِّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ وإِنَّ الْمُؤْمِنَ إِذَا مَاتَ، تَجَمَّلَتِ الْقَابِرُ بِمَوْتِهِ.

لَلِينَ مِنْهَا يُفَعَةً إِلَّا وَهِيَ تَتَمَنَّى أَنْ يُدْفَنَ فِيهَا.

### 78. Ibn 'Umar & relates:

That the Prophet & said: "When a believer dies, the grave adorns itself at his death. And there is no portion of the earth except that it wishes that he would be buried in it."

### CHAPTER TWO: THE GRAVE

<sup>76.</sup> Abu Nu'aym recorded it in al-Hilya under the entry on 'Atā al-Khurasāni. 77. It states In Jam' al-jawām' (1/211): 'al-Ḥakīm records it and Ibn 'Asākir in his Tānibi.

الطُّويلَة. فَلَمَّا وَدُ إِلَيْهَا أَوْلَادُمَا صَعَتْهُمْ صَمَّ الْوَالِدَةِ الشَّفِيقَةِ الَّتِي غَابَ عَنْهَا وَلَكُمَا كَانَ يَعَالُ إِنَّ حَدَثَةَ الْفَتِرِ إِنَّا آصَلُهَا أَبُهَا أَمُنُهُمْ. وَمِنْهَا خُلِقُوا فَفَابُوا خَلُمَا الْمِينَا فُعْ فَدِمَ عَلَيْهَا. فَعَنْ كَانَ بِلَهِ مُعِلِيعًا، ضَعَنْهُ بِرِفْقِ وَرَأَفَهُ. وَمَنْ كَانَ بِلِهِ عَاصِيًا، ضَيْنَ 海上 三年 五年 عَنْ تُعَدِّ النَّبِيعُ قَالَ:

80. Muḥammad al-Yatīmī 🏂 said: displeasure and wrath towards him."79 to her, she hugs them like a compassionate mother whose child has been ent state is that the earth is their mother. They were created from it, but dient to Allah, she hugs him with gentleness and mercy. But whoever then left it for a long period of time. Then, when her children are returned "It used to be said that: Regarding the constriction of the grave, the inherwas disobedient to Allah, she squeezes him with violence out of extreme absent from her then suddenly put in front of her. So whoever was obe-

## WILL BE LIGHTENED FOR THE BELIEVER THE CONSTRICTION OF THE GRAVE

نَكِيرٍ، وَضَغَفَةِ الْفَتِرِ، لَيْسَ يُتَفَعِنِي شَيْءٍ. قَالَ: يَا عَائِشَةً، إِنَّا صَوْتَ مُنْكُو وَنَكِيرٍ إَلَى عَائِشَةً رَضِيَى اللَّهُ عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ، إِنَّكَ مُثَلُّ مَدَّلَتُنِي بِصَوْتِ مُنتكِ بِكُو إِنْهَا الْجُهَا الصُّمَاعَ فَعَفِرُ وَأَمَدُ خَعَوًا وَبِغَا. وَلَكِنْ يَا عَامِثَتُهُ وَمَالُ لِلشَّاجُينَ إِ أَسْكَاعِ الْمُؤْمِدِينَ كَالْإِنْهِدِ فِي الْعَيْنِ. وَضَغْطَةَ الْقَبْرِ عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِ كَالْأُمُّ الشَّفِيقَةِ، نِ اللهِ ا كَيْفَ يُضْغَفُونَ فِي قُبُورِهِمْ كَضَغُطَةِ الصَّخْرَةِ عَلَى الْبَيْضَةِ. مَا رُجِلًا فِي الْكُنْدِينَ

## 79. Sa'id b. al-Musayyib 🕸 relates:

graves! Like how a rock smashes an egg!"<sup>78</sup> a headache. She very gently and tenderly massages his head. However, O'A'isha about the voice of Munkar and Nakir and the constriction of the grave woe be upon those who complain about Allah! How they will be squeezed in the eyes [i.e. cooling and mellow]. And the constriction of the grave to the believer is like voice of Munkar and Nakir to the ears of the believers is like antimony (koḥl) in the the hug of an exceptionally loving mother to her child who is complaining to her o l feel distraught and nothing seems to help." He \* replied: "O'A'isha, ih That 'Ā isha 🕸 said: "O Messenger of Allah 🙈, since you spoke to m

<sup>78.</sup> Al-Şuyüri states in Sharh al-şudür (110): 'al-Bayhaqi in al-Shu'ab, Ibn Manduh, al-Dəylami, and Ibn al-Najjär.'

<sup>79.</sup> Ibn Abi Dunya recorded it in Dhikr al-mawt.

## الترجيبُ بالمؤمن في القير

## THE EXPANSION OF THE GRAVE FOR THE BELIEVER

إِمْنَ أَنِي سَمِيدِ الْمُقْدَرِيِّ:

إِذِيْولَ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: إِذَا دُفِنَ الْعَبَدُ الْمُؤْمِنُ قَالَ لَهُ الْفَبُنِ مَوْحَنَا إِلْمَارِ إِنَّا إِنْ كُنْتَ لَأَحَبُّ مَنْ يَعْشِي عَلَى ظَهْرِي إِلَّيْ. فَإِذَا وَلِيثُكَ الْيَوْمَ وَصَيَّرَكُ إِلَىٰ صَنْزَى صُنْعِي بِكَ. فَيَسْمُ لَهُ مَدَّ بَصَرِه، وَيُفَتَّعُ لَهُ بَابُ إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ.

81. Abū Ṣa'īd al-Khudrī 🏂 relates that:

"The Messenger of Allah sesaid: "When a believing servant is buried, the grew says to him: 'Welcome good soul' (marhaban wa ahlan). You were the most below person to me walking on my surface. So since I have taken you as a friend today and betook you to myself, then you will see how I treat you.' Then it will expand for him as far as his eye can see and it will open for him a door to Paradise (Jannah)."

رَمَنْهُ قَالَ: وَفَالَ رَصُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَصَلَّمَ: إِنَّهَا الْفَيْرُ وَوْضَةً مِنْ رِيَاضِ الْمُنَا أَوْ مُغْمَرَةً مِنْ مُغَمَّرِ النَّارِ.

82. And Abū Ṣa'īd al-Khudrī 🏂 also related that the Messenger of Alla A said: "The grave either is a garden from the gardens of Paradise or a pit from the pits of Hellfire."

80. Al-Suyūtī said: 'Al-Tirmidhī recorded and authenticated it.'
81. It is stated in Jam' al-jawāmī (1/435): 'al-Bayhaqī recorded it in his Sunan, in Kiābalīā al-qabr in the edition published by Majlis al- ala (11445). It also mentions that al-Tirmidi

### ما يُسْفُرُ بِهِ المؤمنُ عِندُ سُوَّالِ مُنكُرُونكِيرِ THE GLAD-TIDINGS RECEIVED BY A BELIEVER AT THE QUESTIONING OF MUNKAR AND NAKIR

عَنْ قَتَادَةً عَنْ آنسِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِنَّ الْتَبَدُ، إِذَا وُضِعَ فِي قَذِهِ وَنَوَلَى عَيْرَ تَشُولُ فِي عَذَا الرَّجُلِ؟ فَأَمَّا المُؤْمِنُ، فَيَقُولُ: أَشْهَدُ أَنَّهُ عَبَدُ اللهِ وَرَسُولُكَ، فَلُولَانِ: مَا كُنْتُ اتْنُطُو إِلَى مَفْعَدِكَ فِي النَّارِ وَقَدْ أَبْدَلَكَ اللهُ بِهِ مَفْعَدًا مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ. فَيَرَاثُمَا بَحِبَا.

83. Qatādah 🐧 related that Anas 🟂 said:

"The Messenger of Allah & said: 'When a servant is placed in his grave and his companions walk away from him, he undeniably hears the sounds of their footsteps. Two angels come to him, make him sit up, and they question: 'What did you say about this man?' As for the believer, he will answer: 'I bear witness that he is the servant of Allah and His Messenger .' Then they will say: 'Look to your seat in the Hellfire; Allah has indeed substituted it for you with a seat in Paradise' and he will see both of them."

وذُكِرَ لَنَا أَنَّهُ يُفْسَحُ لَهُ فِي قَبْرِهِ سَبْعُونَ ذِرَاعًا وَيَنَالُأُ عَلَيْهِ خَضِرًا.

61. Al-Bukhāri in al-Janā'iz (123), Muslim (287) [4/2201], Abu Dāwūd in al-Sunnah (4751).

and al-Tabarānī both record it.

دَينَ عَدِيثِ آنَسٍ نَعُوهُ وَزَادَ فِي آخِرِهِ: فَيَقُولُ: دَعُونِ حَتَّى أَذْهَبَ فَأَبَشَرُ أَهْلٍ.

### 84. Qatādah 🏂 said

"It was mentioned to us that a Muslim's grave will be expanded for  $h_{in}$  by seventy arm's lengths and foliage will grow around  $h_{im}$  ."

at the end, "The man will say: 'Let me go so I can give the good news to my family.' It will be said to him: 'Stay put.' The hadith of Anas & records similar to that with the following addition

يَتُولُ: دَعُونٍ أَصَلًى. فَيَقُولُونَ: إِلَّكَ مُشْتَغِلٌ، فَآخِيرًا حَا مُسْلَكُ. يَظُولُ: فَإِلَى مَنْطُولًانِ: فَلَدَ كُنَا نَعْلَمُ أَلَكَ عَلْمُ اللَّهُ عَالَمُ اللَّهُ عَلَولًا: فَإِلَى مُنْطُولُ: فَإِلَى مُنْطُولًا: فَا اللَّهُ عَلَيْهُ مَنْطُولًا: فَا اللَّهُ عَلَيْهُ مَنْ مُنْطَلًا لَهُ فَا فَهُوا مَنِهُونَ بَهَلُ لِأَحْدِمِمَا مُنكُو وَلِلْاَحْرِ نَكِيرً، فَيَقُولَانِ لَهُ: مَا كُنتَ تَقُولُ فِي مَذَا الرَّجُلِ؟ نَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِذَا قُبِرَ الْقِيُّ، أَنَّاهُ مَلَكَانِ أَسْوَكَانِ أَزْرَقَانِ يُمْوِلَانِ: نَمْ تَوْمَةَ الْمَرُوسِ الَّذِي لَا يُوفِظُهُ إِلَّا أَحَبُّ أَهْلِهِ إِلَيْءٍ، حَتَّى يَبَعَنَّا اللهُ يَجْلُ: مَنْ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ وَرَسُولُة. أَشْهَدُ أَنْ لَا إِنَّهُ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَأَشْهَدُ أَنَّ تَحَكَّمَا عَبْدُهُ وْإِمَّا فِي سَنجِينَ عَرْضًا، ثُمَّ يُنَوِّرُ لَهُ فَيُقُولُ: دَعُونِ أَرْجِعُ لِلَ أَهْلِي فَأَخْبِرَهُمْ. نَالَ مِنْ مُضْجَعِهِ ذَلِكَ. ﴿ وَعَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةً قَالَ:

of a newly-wed that does not awaken except to the most beloved person to him, unti lengths by seventy arm's lengths. Then it will be illuminated for him. He will say say: 'We knew you said this.' Then his grave will be expanded for him seventy arm Allah Most High will resurrect him from that resting place." Let me return to my family so I can inform them.' They will say: 'Sleep the slep I bear witness that Muhammad 🌦 is His servant and His Messenger.' They will Allah's servant and His Messenger. I bear witness there is no god but Allah, and They will say to him: 'What did you say about this man?' He will say: 'He w blue coloured angels come to him; one of them is called Munkir and the other, Naki "The Messenger of Allah said: 'When a believer is buried, two black an

## CHAPTER TWO: THE GRAVE

وَعَنْ أَبِي هُزَيْرَةً - رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ:

قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: وَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَلِيهِ، إِنَّا الْتِتَ، إِذَا وُضِعُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: أَسْكُنَّ. فِعَلُ الْخَيْرَاتِ وَمَا يَلِيهَا مِنَ الْمُعُووفِ وَالْإِحْسَانِ إِلَى النَّاسِ: لَيْسَ مِنْ يَكِنَا مَلْنَا عندَ رَأْسِهِ، وَالزَّكَاةُ عَنْ يَعِينِهِ، وَالصَّوْمِ عَنْ شِكَالِهِ، وَفِعْلُ الْخَيْرَاتِ وَالْتُؤُونِ في قَبْرِهِ أَنَّهُ يَسْمَعُ خَفْقَ نِعَالِمُمْ حِينَ يُولُونَ عَنْهُ. فَإِذَا كَانَ مُؤْمِنَا، جَاءَتِ الشُهل مِنْ قِبَلِ شِهَالِهِ فَيَقُولُ الصَّوْمُ: لَيْسَ مِنْ قِبَلِي مَدْخَلُ. فَيُؤْمَى مِنْ قِبَلِ دِجَلِهِ فَهُول وَالْإِحْسَانُ إِلَى النَّاسِ مِنْ قِبَلِ رِجَلَيْهِ. فَيُؤَتِّى مِنْ قِبَلِ رَأْسِهِ فَتَعُولُ الصَّلَا: أَيْن مِنْ قِبَلِي مَدْخَلُ. فَيُؤْتَى مِنْ قِبَلِ يَعِيزِهِ فَتَقُولُ الزَّكَاةُ: لَيْسَ مِنْ قِبَلِي مَذَعَلِ فَلِزَ مَيْمَالُ لَهُ: إِجْلِسْ. فَيَجْلِسُ وَقَدْ مَثَلَتْ لَهُ الشَّمْسُ وَقَدْ قَوْرَتْ مِنَ الْغُورِبِ. وَهَالُ لَهُ أَحْبِرُنَا عَمَا مُعَالِكَ.

نَسَأَلُونَيْ؟ خَيْمَالُ لَهُ: مَا تَقُولُ فِي مَنَا الرَّجُلِ الَّذِي كَانَ فِيكُمْ؟ مَثَولُ: أَمَيْدُاهُ رَسُولُ اللهِ جَامَنَا بِالْبِيْتَاتِ مِنْ عِنْدِ رَبِّنَا فَصَدَّفْنَا وَاتَّبِعْنَا، فَيْغَالُ: صَدْفَت، عَلَى مَا حَيْنَتَ، وعَلَى هَذَا مُتَ، وَعَلَيْهِ تُبَعْثُ إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهِ مِنَ الْامِنِينَ. وَلِفَتِحُ لَهُ لِهَ مَرِيطَ هَذَا مُنْزِلُكَ وَمَا أَعَدُ اللهُ لَكَ. فَيَزَدَادُ غِيطَةً وَمُرُورًا. فَيَمَادُ الْجَسَدُ إِلَى أَصْلِيعَ الذَّابِ، وَيُجْعَلُ رُوحُهُ فِي النَّسِيمِ الطَّيْبِ، وَهِيَ طَيْرٌ أَحْضُرُ تَعَلَقُ فِي شَهَوِ الْجَثَه للهُ. فَيْزَدَادُ غِيْطَةً وَمُمُورَا، وَتَقَالُ: إِنْسُمُوا لَهُ بَابَا إِلَى الْجُنِّبُ فَيْنَحُ لَهُ بَقِالُ يَصَرِه، وَيُقَالُ: إفْنَحُوا لَهُ بَابًا إِلَى النَّارِ. فَيْفَسَحُ لَهُ فَيْغَالُ: مَمَّا مَنْوَلُكُ لُوْ عَفَيْنَ

good deeds, kindness, and excellence to people will say: 'You cannot enter from on side.' The Angels of Punishment will approach him from the side of his feet, but his approach him from his left side but his fasting will say: 'You cannot enter from my excellence he showed towards people will come to his feet. The Angels of Punishman when the deceased is placed in his grave, he hears the shoes of his loved ones pattering when they turn away from him. If he was a believer, his salah will come to his had appear for him and it will be approaching the time of sunset.""33 side.' It will be said to him: 'Sit up,' and he will sit up, and a sun will be made to will approach him from the side of his head but his salah will say: 'You cannot end his zakat will say: 'You cannot enter from my side.' The Angels of Punishment will from my side.' The Angels of Punishment will approach him from his right side bu when they then many for the fasting to his left, and his good deeds, kindness, and he his zakāt to his right, his fasting to his left, and his good deeds, kindness, and he "The Messenger of Allah & said: 'I swear by the One who controls my say

state of clay. His soul will be placed in a pure soul which is a green bird that probe in the trees of Paradise."44 will be opened. It will be said: 'This is your place that Allah has prepared for you see. It will be said: 'Open for him a door to the Hellfire,' then it will be opened for Then he will rejoice and become joyful. Then his body will return to its original become elated and ecstatic. It will be said: 'Open for him a door to Paradise,' and him and said: 'This was going to be your place had you disobeyed Allah.' He will those who are safe.' Then his grave will be expanded for him as far as his eyes un upon this, died upon it, and upon it you will be resurrected, Allah-willing, among is the Messenger of Allah & who came to us with clear proofs from our Lord, so w say about this man who was amongst you? He will respond: 'I bear witness that he believed in him and followed him.' It will be said: 'You did believe in this, you live He will say: 'What are you asking me about?' It will be said to him: 'What do you me pray. They will reply: 'You are busy right now; tell us about what we ask you It will be said to him: 'Inform us about what we ask from you!' He will say: 'Id

> وَاللَّهُ مِنْ يَعِلُ رَأْمِهِ مِنْ قِبَلِ رَأْمِهِ مِماءَتْ قِرَاءَةُ الْقُرْآنِ. وَإِنْ أَلَاهُ مِنْ يَبَلِ رِخَلِيهِ فَاحْتَوْهَنَهُ. فَإِنْ أَنَاهُ مِنْ قِبَلِ رَأْمِهِ مِماءَتْ قِرَاءَةُ الْقُرْآنِ. وَإِنْ أَلَاهُ مِنْ يَبَلِ رِخَلِي أَحْيَالُهُ الصَّاحِلَةُ، كَمَا عِجَاحِشُ الرَّجُلُ حَنْ أَنِحِهِ وَصَاحِبِهِ وَأَخْلِهِ وَوَلَهِ. وَلِشَالُ لَهُ حِنْ الصَّلَاةُ وَالصَّبْرُ نَاحِيتُ، فَيَقُولُ أَمَّا إِنْ لَوْ رَأَيْنَا خَلَلَا كُمْنَتُ صَاحِبُهُ، وَكُهَاحِشَ مَنَا وَالصَّدَقَةِ، لَا سَبِيلَ لَكُمْ عَلَيْهِ. وَإِنْ أَنَاهُ مِنْ قِبَلِ فِيهِ جَاءَ ذِكْرُهُ وَمِبَائِدُ. وَكُذُلِلُ جَاءِ قِيَامُ اللَّذِيلِ. وَإِنْ أَنَاهُ مِنْ قَبِلَ يَدَيْهِ فَالَتِ الْتِدَانِ: كَانَ، وَاللهِ، يَيْمُمُنَا لَلْدُعَاءِ وَعَنْ أَبِي هُوَيْرَةً رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: إِذَا وُضِعَ الْكِثُ فِي قَبْرِهِ، جَاءَتْ أَحْبَاكُ الْمُلَامَعُ ذَلَكِ: نَمْ، بَارَكُ اللهُ فِي مَضْجَعِكَ، فَنِعْمَ الْحَالُ حَالُكَ، وَنِعْمَ الْأَصْمَابُ أَصْمَالِكَ.

grave, his sincere good deeds come to him and relieve his loneliness. When the Angels of Punishment come to him from the direction of his head, 87. Abû Hurayra & said: "When a deceased person is lowered into the (giyam al-layl) comes to his rescue. And when the Angels of Punishment come to him from the direction of his mouth, his remembrance of Allah come to him from the direction of his hands, his hands will say: 'I swear to of Punishment come to him from the direction of his feet, his night vigil his recitation of the Qur'an comes to his rescue. And when the Angels state and what blessed company is your company!""85 may Allah bless your resting place, because what a blessed state is your friend, his wife, and his child. At that point it will be said to him: 'Sleep; deeds will vigorously defend him just as a man defends his brother, his experienced adversity, challenge, we accompanied him,' and his good his patience, and his noble qualities. They will say: 'Whenever he (dhir) and his fasting (siyām) will come to his rescue. The same for his There is no way for you to get him.' And when the Angels of Punishment Allah, we used to stretch forth in supplication  $(du'\bar{a}')$  and spend in charity.

عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: إِذَا دَخَلَ الْإِنْسَانُ فِي قَارِهِ، فَإِنْ كَانَ نُؤِمَّا أَحْفَ بِهِ عَمَلُهُ الصَّلَاةُ وَالصَّوْمُ، فَيَأْتِيهِ الْلَكُ مِنْ نَحْوِ الصَّلَاةِ فَتَرُّثُهُ، وَمِنْ نَعْوِ

<sup>85.</sup> Ibn Abi al-Dunya in Dhikr al-mawt in mawqüf form, from Abu Hutayra 🖄. See Ibn Rajab's Aḥwēl al-qubūr (38).

<sup>83.</sup> Imam al-Tirmidhi said the hadith is sound and uncommon (hasan gharib) (4/201). 1th Ibn Ḥibbān (78).

<sup>&#</sup>x27;Annr such as al-Hākim in al-Mustadrak, on the authority of Sa'id b. 'Amir (1/379) al-zawā'id. More than one individual has narrated it on the authority of Muhammad 84. Al-Tabarani in al-Awat and he deemed the chain of narration to be sound in Major

لينام يَدِولُ، قَالِيهِ فَيَنادِهِ: الخِلسَ. فَيَخِلسُ فَيَكُولُ: مَا تَكُولُ فِي مَذَا الرَّجُلِ؟ إِلَى لِمَنارُ يَهُولُ: اَشْهَدُ أَنَّهُ رَسُولُ اللهِ. فَيَقُولُ: مَا يُدْرِيكَ؟ أَذَرُكُنَا؟ قَالَ: اَشْهَدُ إِنْ لِمَالُ اللهِ. قَالَ: فَيَقُولُ: عَلَى ذَلِكَ عِشْتَ، وَعَلَيْهِ مُثَّى، وَعَلَيْهِ تُبَعَثُ.

88. Asmā de relates that:

The Prophet said: "When a human being enters his grave, if he was a believe his şalāh and his fasting surround him. The Angel of Punishment will approach him from the direction of his şalāh and it will repel him, and from the direction of his salāh and it will come to him and beckon him to sit if his fasting and it will repel him. Angels will come to him and beckon him to sit if and he will sit up, and they will question him: 'What do you say about this man? He will say: 'He is Muḥammad .' He will say: 'I bear witness that he is the Messenger of Allah .' They will ask: 'How do you know him? Did you mea him?' He will reply: 'I bear witness that he is the Messenger of Allah .' They will reply to that: 'You lived upon that, and upon that you died, and upon that you will be resurrected.'"

الاً انْنَا بَعْوِ بَنِ نَضْرِ الصَّائِعِ قَالَ: (A) انْنَا بَعْوِ بَنِ نَضْرِ الصَّائِعِ قَالَ: (a) انْنَا أَبِهِ مُوْلِمًا بِالصَّلَاةِ عَلَى الْجَنَائِزِ، فَفَالَ: يَا بُنْتِي، حَضَرْتُ يَوْمًا جَنَازَة، فَلَمَّا

الله الذّاب. تقلف: يَا قَوْمُ، يُدَفَّ حَيْ مَعْ حَرَجَ وَاحِدٌ، وَيَعِي الْاَحُو، وَحَقَى اللهُ فِي الْحَوْد وَحَقَى اللهُ اللهُ الذَّاب. تقلف: يَا وَأَنِيْهُ الْحَدُد تقلف: اللهُ يَعْ الرَّبُّهُ اللهُ يَعْ اللهُ فِي مَا وَأَنِيْهُ فَحِيفُ اللهُ يَعْ اللهُ فِي مَا وَأَنِيْهُ فَحِيفُ اللهُ وَلَمُنَافًا اللهُ وَكَلِيفُ اللهُ وَكَلِيفُ اللهُ وَكِلِيفُ اللهُ وَكِلِيفُ اللهُ وَكِلِيفُ اللهُ وَلَمُنَافًا اللهُ وَكَلِيفُ اللهُ وَلَمُنَافًا اللهُ وَكَلِيفُ اللهُ وَكَلِيفُ اللهُ وَلَمُنَافًا اللهُ وَلَمُنَافًا اللهُ وَلَمُنَافًا اللهُ وَخَرَجَ مِنْهُ صَلْحُولُ اللهُ اللهُ وَلَمُنَافًا اللهُ وَخَرَجَ مِنْهُ صَلْحُولُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ وَخَرَجَ مِنْهُ صَلْحُولُ اللهُ اللهُ اللهُ وَلَمُنَافًا اللهُ الله

86. Imam Ahmad in Mushad Asmā , and al-Hafiz al-'Iraqi authenticated it in al-Mughni shamala al-asfār see Aḥwāl al-qubūr (39).

نَتُمَ مُلَكَانِ مِنْ مَلَائِكُةِ الرَّحْمَ، وُكُلُنَا بِأَهُلِ السُنَّةِ إِذَا وُضِعُوا فِي تُجُورِهِمْ، نَزَلَنا

وَالْمَائِذَ، فَالْفَلْتَ وَقَالَ: أَلْتَ تَفَرُّ الصَّائِعُ ؟ قُلْتُ: نَعَمْ، فَمَا تَعْرِفُنِي ؟ فُلْتُ: لَا. قَالَ:

16, Bahr b. Nașr al-Ṣā'igh 🌣 said: My father was avid and keen regarding the importance of praying funeral My father was avid and keen regarding the importance of praying funeral buried with a dead one?' They said: 'There's no one there.' I said: 'Perhaps drowing in dirt [to fill the hole]. I cried: 'O people, is a living person entired into the burial plot, but only one came out, and the people began property went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and laid it in the burial plot, two people when they went with the body and they went with the body and the burial plot with the burial plot with the body and the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the body and the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot with the burial plot So I said: 'Hey you! I swear by your God, stop for me so I can talk to deft open and a person emerged from within... he then turned and fled. Yi-Sin and surah Mulk ten times, and wept. I said, 'O Lord, reveal to me Allah reveals to me what I saw.' So I went to the grave and recited surah was mistaken.' I returned later saying to myself: 'I will not leave until and a third. Then he turned to me and asked: 'Are you Nāṣr al-Ṣā igh?' you. But he did not turn towards me. So I repeated myself a second time what I saw because I fear for my sanity and my religion.' Then the grave 1 am an angel from the Angels of Mercy, we are assigned to Sunni Muslims (Ahl al-Sunnah) when they are placed in their graves, we descend until [said: 'Yes,' [He asked:] 'You don't recognize me?' I replied: 'No.' He said we inspire them with the answer [to the questioning of the angels], and

وَعَنْ شَقِيقٍ الْنُلْخِيُّ قَالَ:

طَلَنَنَا ضِيَاءَ الْقُبُورِ فَوَجَدُنَاهُ فِي صَلَاةِ اللَّيْلِ. وَطَلَبْنَا بَوَابَ مُنْكُو وَنَكِيرٍ فَوَجَلَاهُ فِي قِرَاءَةِ الْقُرْآنِ. وَطَلَبْنَا الْمُهُورَ عَلَى الصّرَاطِ فَوَجَدُنَاهُ فِي الصّْوْمِ وَالصَّدُنَةِ. وَلَلْبَا ظِلَّ يَوْمِ الْحِسَابِ فَوَجَدْنَاهُ فِي الْخَلُوةِ.

90. Shaqiq al-Balkhi 🟂 said:

We sought to illuminate our grave and found it in night vigil (salāh al-layl). We sought to answer Munkir and Nakīr correctly and found it in the recitation of the Qur'ān. We sought to safely cross the Bridge (sirāt) and found it infasting and giving charity. We sought shade on the Day of Reckoning and found it in seclusion. 18

<sup>8).</sup> Al-Suyüti mentions that al-Ḥāfiz Abu al-Qāsim al-Lālakā'i recorded it in al-Sunna. 88. Al-Yāfi's Rawḍ al-Rayyāḥin (Sharḥ al-ṣudūr).

إِنَّ الْجُنْمَةِ، إِلَّا وُقِيَ عَذَابَ الْقَبْرِ، وَفَئْنَةَ الْفَبْرِ، وَلَقِيَ اللَّهُ وَلَا حِسَابَ عَلَيْهِ، بظة ذاذت الأحاديث وتُصُوصُ الْعُلَيَاءِ بِاسْتِنْنَاءِ بَخَاعَةٍ مِنَ السُّوَالِ مِنْهُمُ الشُّهَذَاهُ إنجارً أنه صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْءِ وَمَسَلَّمَ: مَا مِنْ مُسْلِمٍ أَوْ مُسْلِمَةٍ يَثُوتُ لَيَلَةَ الْجُفُعَةِ، <sub>الص</sub>ُّيْهُونَ وَالْمُوابِطُونَ وَالْمَطِيعُونَ وَكَذَلِكَ الْأَطْفَالُ فِي أَرْجَعَ الْقَوْلَيْنِ إِنَّا يَهُمْ الْمِيَامَةِ وَمَنْهُ فُلُهُودٌ يَشْهِدُونَ لَهُ أَوْ طَابِعُ

91. Ibn 'Umar A said

punishment of the grave, the trial of the grave, and he will meet Allah without an reckoning against him. He will come on the Day of Judgment and with him willy The Messenger of Allah said: "There is no male or female Muslim that the on the night of Jumu ah, or the day of Jumu ah, except that he will be saved from he martyrs who testify for him or he will be decorated like a martyr."%

showing that there will be various groups of people who will be exempt according to the most relied upon opinion. guarded the Islamic frontier, the obedient, and pre-pubescent childre from the questioning including the martyrs, the ever-truthful, those whe Undoubtedly, ahādīth and corroborative texts of scholars have been rela

#### ألَّهُ المُؤْمِنِ فِي قَبْرِهِ

THE PAIN OF THE BELIEVER IN HIS GRAVE

قَالَ رَمُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: الْقَارُ رَوْضَةً مِنْ رِيَاضِ الْجَيِّنِهِ أَوْ عُفْرَةٍ وَأَخْرَجَ الطَّبْرَانِيُّ فِي الْأَوْسَطِ مِثْلَهُ مِنْ حَدِيثٍ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ. وَأَخْرَجَ الدُّرْمِذِيُّ مِثْلُهُ فِي حَدِيثِ أَبِي سَعِيدِ الْمُذَرِيُّ، عِنِ ابْنِ عُمَرُ قَالَ:

"The Messenger of Allah 🎉 said: "The grave is a garden from the gardens of Pandise or a pit from the pits of Hell."

Imam al-Tirmidhī recorded similar to that with the hadīth of Abū Sa'id

of Abū Hurayra 🏂 Imam al-Tabarānī recorded similar to it in his al-Awsat with the hadīth

وَعَنِ ابْنِ عُمَّرَ قَالَ:

فَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِنَّ الرَّجْلَ، إِذَا تُؤْفِّي فِي غَيْرِ مَوْلِيهِ، لِنَسُمُ لَهُ مِنْ مَوْلِدِهِ إِلَى مُنْقَطَعِ أَثْرِهِ.

89. Al-Şuyüri said: 'al-Tirmidhī recorded it and deemed it sound, and al-Bayhaqi recorded

90. Ibn Abi al-Dunya in Dhikr al-mawt.

إِنَّ زَمُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِنَّ أَوْحَمَ مَا يَكُونُ اللهُ بِالْعَبْدِ إِذَا وُضِعَ

"The Messenger of Allah & said: 'The most mercy Allah shows to His Erran is when he is placed in his grave."91

يري إلا يمل في قدو كليندو مِنْ أَهْلِهِ

95. Imam al-Daylamī 🖄 recorded

"A man's grave will expand for him commensurate to the distance he is

وَمْنَ أَبِهِ هُوَيْرَةً وَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْكُ:

يَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: الْمُؤْمِنُ فِي قَيْرِهِ فِي رَوْضَةٍ خَضَرَاتَهَ رُرِّتُ لَا فِي فَيْرِهِ سَبْعُونَ ذِرَاعًا، وَيُتَوَّرُ لَهُ فِي فَيْرِهِ كَلَيْلَةِ الْبَدْرِ.

96. Abū Hurayra 🏂 relates that:

night of the full moon (laylat al-badr)."" The Messenger of Allah 🏂 said: "A believer in his grave occupies a lush sunh. His grave expands for him seventy arm's lengths and is illuminated for him like in

#### CHAPTER TWO: THE GRAVE

وَعَنْ أَنِسَ قَالَ:

"The Messenger of Allah 🎉 said: 'If a man dies in a place other than the city و أَرْجَى مَا يَكُونُ اللهُ تَعَالَ بِالْعَبِدِ إِنَّا أَرْجَى مَا يَكُونُ اللهُ تَعَالَ بِالْعَبِدِ إِنَّا أَرْجَى مَا يَكُونُ اللهُ تَعَالَ بِالْعَبِدِ إِنَّا أَرْجَى اللهُ يَعَالَ بِالْعَبِدِ إِنَّا أَنْ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَةً إِنَّ أَرْجَى مَا يَكُونُ اللهُ تَعَالَ بِالْعَبِدِ إِنَّا أَنْ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَةً إِنَّهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَةً إِنَّا أَوْجَى مَا يَكُونُ اللهُ يَعَالَ بِالْعَبِدِ إِنَّا أَنْ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَةً إِنَّا أَوْجَى مَا يَكُونُ اللهِ مُعَلِيدًا لِمُعَالِمِ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَاللّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمًا إِنَّا أَوْجَى مَا يَكُونُ اللهُ يَعَالَ بِالْعَبِدِ إِلَيْهِ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمَ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمِ اللّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمُ اللّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمُ اللّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسْلَمُ اللّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَاللّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَمُ اللّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَاللّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَاللّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَاللّهُ وَمُلّمَ اللّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهِ وَاللّهِ وَاللّهِ وَالْمُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهِ وَاللّهِ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهِ وَاللّهِ وَاللّهِ وَاللّهِ وَاللّهِ وَاللّهِ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ وَاللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّه واللّه والللللّه واللّه واللّه واللّه واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّه والللل اللللل الللل الللل اللللل اللللل اللللل الله الللللل الللللل الللللل الللللل الله اللّهُ واللللللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ واللّهُ الللللّ وُضِعُ فِي حَفْرَتِهِ.

gr. Anas & said:
The Messenger of Allah & said: 'The most hope Allah has for a servant is when he is placed in his burial plot." "

وَأَوْسَى اللهُ إِلَى مُوْسَى: تَعَلِّمِ النَّيْرُ وَعَكُمُهُ النَّاسَ، فَإِنِّي مُنْوَدُ لِمُثَلِّمِ الْمِلْمِ وَمُثَكِيرٍ ﴿ إِنْهَنَ الذَّبَكِينُ ﴿ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِذَا مَاتَ الْعَالِمُ، صَوَّرَ اللهُ لَهُ عِلْمُكُ فِي نَبِهِ. يُعْوَنْكُ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْعِيَامَةِ وَيَدُرُأُ مَنْهُ مَوَامُ الْأَرْضِ. فيرزفع لا يستوخشوا بتكانيخ

because I illuminate the grave of the teacher of knowledge and his students. for his knowledge in his grave; it will comfort him until the Day of Judgment." os They will not experience loneliness in their resting places." The Messenger of Allah 🍰 said: "When a scholar dies, Allah creates a form Allah revealed unto Prophet Mūsā 🌣: "Learn good and teach it to people

قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: مَنْ كَفَّ آذَاهُ عَنِ النَّاسِ، كَانَ عَفًا عَلَى الهِ

فِي لَيْلَةٍ مِنَ اللَّيَالِي الْقُبُورُ قُدُ انْشَقَّتْ، وَإِذَا فِيهَا النَّائِمُ عَلَى السَّرِيرِ، وَفِيهُمُ الْبَاكِيا وَعَنْ بَعْضِ الْأَوْلِيَاءِ قَالَ: سَأَلَتُ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى أَنْ يُويَنِي تَقَامَاتِ أَهْلِ الْتُبُورِ. نُوَأَكُ

<sup>91.</sup> Al-Şuyüçī said in Sharh al-şudür: 'Ahmad, al-Nasā'ī and Ibn Majah recorded it. 92. Al-Jami' al-şaghir (2196), it has been deemed weak due to Yaglınam b. Salim; al-Dhaha in al-Mizān (9845) discredited him (jarh).

ured to Abu Ya'la. Ibn Abi Hātim narrated it via Ibn Lahi'ah, on the authority of Dud Abu al-Mash. Al-Hāfiz Ibn Kathīr said its status is thoroughly disclaimed (munkar) 93. Ibn Hibban (782) pg. 198 of Min mawarid al-zam'an, and al-Mundhiri added it hamb

<sup>94.</sup> Ibid 95. Al-Şuyüri said in Shark al-şudür: 'al-Daylami recorded it in al-Firdous.'

إِلْمَاجِكُ. آلْمَانُ: يَا رَبُّ، لَوْ مِسْتَ سَاوَيْتَ يَيْتُهُمْ فِي الْكُواتِيْرِ. فَنَادَى مُنَادِ مِنْ إِنْ الْمُسَنِ. وَأَمَّا أَصْحَابُ الْمُويِوِ وَالدِّيبَاحِ فَهُمُ الشُّهَذَاءُ. وَأَمَّا أَصْحَابُ الرُّجَّانِ ألم النكور: يَا فَكُونُ، مَلِيهِ مَنَازِلُ الْأَعْهَالِ. أَمَّا أَصْحَابُ السَّنْدُسِ فَهُمْ أَصْحَابُ يُهُمُ الصَّائِمُونَ. وَأَمَّا أَصْحَابُ الشُّرُورِ، فَهُمُ الْشَحَاتُونَ فِي اللهِ. وَأَمَّا أَصْحَابُ いないないる

could have afforded them all the same level of ennoblement." So a caller some weeping, and others laughing. So I said: "O Lord, if you willed, you that the graves had split open and I saw some people sleeping on bed, different ranks occupied by the people in the graves. So one night I san One of the saints (awliya) said: "I asked Allah ta'ala to show me the Allah will withhold the punishment of the grave from him." \*\* The Messenger of Allah said: "Whoever withholds his harm from people who loved one another for the sake of Allah. And as for the people crying they are those who fast. As for the people who are rejoicing, they are those and brocade, they are the martyrs. As for the people of fragrant perfume they are those who had beautiful character. As for the people of harit (silk to the different ranks in deeds! As for the people of sundus (silk brocade from the dwellers of the grave proclaimed: "O so-and-so, these are du-

إِنَّهُ الْوَتَى فِي خَبْرِ أَوْ مَرَّ نَوْعٌ مِنَ الْكَشْفِ يُظْهِرُهُ اللَّهُ تَبْشِيرًا أَوْ مَوْعِظَةً أَوْ لِمُلْعَ اللِّبَ أَوْ إِسْدَاءِ خَيْرٍ لَكَ، أَوْ قَضَاءِ دَيْنِ أَوْ خَيْرٍ ذَلِكَ. ثُمَّ هَذِهِ الرُّؤيَّةُ، قَدْ نُمُونُ إِنَّا النَّوْمِ وَهُوَ الْمَالِبُ، وَقَدْ يَكُونُ فِي الْفَقَطَةِ. اِلْتَهَى

#### CHAPTER TWO: THE GRAVE

dem to give them glad-tidings, or for admonishment, or to benefit the The living seeing the deceased in either a good state or a bad state [in dram is a type of kashf or unveiling of the unseen that Allah shows of the time it is like that—or it could occur during a wakeful state." rasons. Moreover, this vision may occur during sleep—and the majority deceased, or to provide good to him, or to pay off a debt, or for other

قَالَ فِي كِفَايَةِ الْمُعَقِدِ:

أَخْبَرَنَا بَعْضُ الْأَخْيَارِ حَنْ بَعْضِ الصَّالِحِينَ أَيَّهُ كَانَ يَأْتِي وَالِدَهُ فِي بُعْضِ الْأَوْلَا وَيُتَحَدِّثُ مَنهُ.

iot. In the Kifayah al-mu'laqid it is stated:

(deceased) father would occasionally visit him and talk with him." "One of the spiritually elect related that one of the righteous said that his

وَعَنْ يَحْنَى بْنِ مَعِينِ:

قَالَ لِي حَفَّالَ: أَعْجَبُ مَا رَأَيْتُ مِنْ مَلِهِ الْمَقَابِرِ، أَلِّي سَيِعْتُ مِنْ قَبْرِ أَيَّنَا كَأَيْنِ الْمِيضِ، وَسَيِعْتُ مِنْ قَبْرِ وَالْمُؤَذُّنُ يُؤَذُّنُ وَهُوَ يُحِيثِهُ مِنَ الْقَبْرِ

102, Yaḥyā b. Ma in 🙉 said

الدائمي

they are the people known to sin."77

groaning of an ailing person. And once, when a caller to prayer (mu adhin these cemeteries is that I heard groaning coming from a grave like the "Agravedigget (haffār) said to me: 'The strangest thing I have experienced thin) was calling the adhan, I heard a person in the grave responding to

<sup>96.</sup> Al-Şuyüçi said in *Sharḥ al-şudür*: 'Ibn Manduh recorded it.' 97. Al-Yāfi'in *Rawḍ al-Rayāḥīn* 

<sup>98.</sup> Al-Suyūţī relates in Sharḥ al-şudūr: 'al-Lālakā'ī recorded in al-Sunnah with his chain of naration.'

#### تسكرة الوق في قورهر THE ŞALĀH OF THE DECEASED IN THE GRAVE

نا يجبرِ قَالَ: آلازالهِ اللّذِي لَا إِلَهُ إِلّا هُوَ، لَقَدْ أَوْخَلْتُ ثَابِنًا الْبَنَانِ فِي خَلِيهِ وَمَعِيَ بَحَيْدُ الطّويلُ. آلَانَايْنَا عَلَيْهِ اللّٰبَنَ سَفَطَتْ لِبَنَةً فَإِذَا هُوَ فِي قَبْرِهِ يُصَلِّي. وَكَانَ يَشُولُ فِي حَيَاتِهِ: اللَّهُمَّ إِنْ كَنْنَ أَعْطَيْتُ أَحَدًا مِنْ خَلْقِكَ الصَّلَاةَ فِي قَبْرِهِ، فَأَعْطِيْهَا. فَهَا كَانَ اللهُ لِيرُدُّ وُعَامَهُ.

103. Jubayr 🏂 said:

"I swear by Allah whom there is no god besides He, I laid Thābit al-Banāni down to rest in his grave and accompanying me was Ḥumayd al-Ṭawal. When we completed laying the bricks [for the structure on top of him, some bricks fell and we could see him performing salāh in his grave. [What amazing is that] he used to say during his lifetime. 'O Allah, if you were to permit anyone from Your creation to perform salāh in their grave, the permit me.' And far be it from Allah to reject his du'a."

#### الرَّنَّةُ الْوَقَ فِي تَجْوِرِهِرَ THE RECITATION OF THE QUR'AN BY THE DECEASED IN THE GRAVE

ي بي جيني من الله على جَلَسَ عَلَى قَدْرِ وَهُوَ لَا يَخْسَبُ أَنَّهُ قَدْدِ فَإَا فِيرَائِنَا يَقُواُ مُسُورَةَ الْمُلْكِ حَتَّى خَتَمَهَا. فَأَتَى النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَمَنْلَمَ فَأَخْبَرُهُ فَا رَمُسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَمَنْلَمَ: هِيَ المَائِعَةُ، وَهِيَ الشَّجِئَةُ تَنْجِهِ مِنْ عَلَى إِلَنْهِ

to, Ibn 'Abbās & said:

'One of the Companions (Ṣaḥāba) of the Prophet & was sitting on a grave buthe did not realize that it was a grave. Suddenly, he heard a man reiting Surah al-Mulk from within it until he completed the surah. So he went to the Prophet & and informed him. The Messenger of Allah & said: 'his the Preventer (al-Mani'ah) and it is the Rescuer (Munjiyyah) which rescues one from the punishment of the grave." 1000

قَالَ أَبُو الْقَاسِمِ السَّغْدِيُّ فِي كِتَابِ الْإِفْصَاحِ: هَذَا تَصْدِيقٌ مِنْ رَسُولِ الْوَصَلُ اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ بِأَنَّ الْكِتَ يَشْرُاً فِي قَبْرِهِ. فَإِنَّ عَنِدَ اللهِ أَخْبَرُهُ بِذَلِكَ وَصَلَّنَهُ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

<sup>99.</sup> Abu Nu aym recorded in al-Hilya under the entry of Thābit al-Banāni, and lbn Rujik lb al-Q Aḥwāl al-qubur (50).

<sup>(20.</sup> Al-Bayltaqi in al-Shu'ab, al-Tirmidhi records (4/395) and said it is an uncommon (gharib) balta, lbn al-Qayyim [al-Jawzīyyah] related it in al-Rāḥ (108) and said: 'al-Tirmidhi said: 'it is sound and uncommon (hasan gharib).'

of Allah the Allah informed him about this and he confi. said in the Kitāb al-ifsāḥ: "This is a confirmation from the Menengon said in the Qur'an in the Menengon 105. Abū Qāsim al-Sa'dī & [commenting upon the previous reports a confirmation from the Manager of Allah and he confirmed him the about this and he confirmed it.

فَيْ زَنَامُ لَلْكُونَ كَالِكَ لَهُ فَقَالَ: فَلِكَ عَبْدُ اللهِ، أَلَمْ تَعْلَمُ أَنَّ اللهَ فَبَضَ أَوْوَا يَحْهُمُ إِنْ عَالِي بِالْغَاتِةِ فَأَقْرَكَنِي اللَّيْلُ. فَآوَيْتُ إِلَّى فَهْرِ عَبْدِ الْلِكِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ حَرَامٍ إِنْ إِلَيْهَا أَرْوَاحُهُمْ فَكَ قَرَالُ كَذَلِكَ حَتَّى يَعْلَمُ الْفَجُرُ. فَإِذَا طَلَعَ الْفَجَرُ وُدُكَ يَهُمْ إِنْ قَادِيلَ مِنْ زَيْرَجَدِ وَيَاهُوتِ، ثُمَّ عَلَقْهَا وَسُطَ الْجَنَّةِ. فَإِذَا كَانَ اللَّيْلُ، فين يُوانَا الْمُوآنِ فِي الْقَبْرِ، مَا سَيِعْتُ أَحْسَنَ. فَجِئْتُ إِلَى رَسُولِ اللهِ صَلَّى الله إلى المنها إلى عابا الذي كانت فيد. إن المنافق في عبد الله قال:

106. Țalha b. 'Ubaydullāh 🏂 said

are returned unto them and this does not cease until the sun rises. When the sun is a more beautiful recitation. So I went to the Messenger of Allah And the recitation of the Qur'an coming from the grave. I have never head I took refuge at the grave of Abd al-Malik b. Amr b. Harām and Ihad "I set out to bury my wealth in the forest, but nightfall came uponme. & their souls are returned to their previous places."" to then suspends them in the middle of Paradise? When night approaches, their set not know that Allah takes their souls and places them in lamps of crystal and ribu mentioned that to him and he said: 'That is a true servant of Allah. Didne

الله إلى المستد المندي قال:

فَنْهِ الَّذِينَ كَانُوا يَمُؤُونَ بِالْحِصْنِ بِالْأَسْحَارِ. قَالُوا: كُنَّا إِذَا مَرَزَنَا بِجَبَّاتَةِ قَبْرِ أَنِ الْبَالِيِّ، سَمِعْنَا قِرَاءَةَ الْقُرْآنِ.

101. Al-Şuyüşi said in Sharh al-şudür: 'Ibn Manduh recorded it and al-Ḥākim in al-Su

#### CHAPTER TWO: THE GRAVE

containing the grave of Thabit al-Banani, we heard the recitation of the dwn used to inform me, saying: 'When we would pass by the enclosure "Some people who used to walk by a particular fortress before the time of of brahim b. Abd al-Samad al-Mahdi 🙉 said

وَعَنْ عِكْمِنَهُ قَالَ:

يُؤَتَى الْمُؤْمِنُ مُضَخَفًا يَقِراً فِيهِ.

108. 'Ikrimah 🕭 said: "A copy of the Qur'an will come to the believer [in his grave] from which

وَعَنْ عَاصِمِ السَّفَظِيُّ قَالَ:

حَفَرًا قَبْرًا بَيْلِخٍ فَتَقِبَ فِي قَبْرِهِ، فَإِذَا شَنِخٌ فِي الْقَدْرِ مُتَوَجَّهُ إِلَى الْقِبَلَةِ وَعَلَيْهِ إِزَارُ أَخْفَرُ وَاخْفَرُ مَا حَوْلُهُ، وَفِي حِجْرِهِ مُصْحَفُ يَقُرَأُ فِيهِ.

109. 'Asim al-Sagatī 🟂 said:

and in his lap was a copy of the Qur'an from which he was reading."14 إلله, wearing a green lower garment. He had green foliage all around him. adjacent grave. To our surprise, we saw a Shaykh in the grave facing the "We dug a grave in the town of Balkh and we [accidentally] penetrated an

حَسَنِ الْوَجِهِ طَيْبِ الْوَالِيمَةِ جَالِمُنا مُتَرَّبُتُنا، وَفِي حِجْرِهِ كِنَابُ مَكْتُوبُ بِخَطْ أَحْسَلَ مَا رَأَيْتُ مِنَ الْخُطُوطِ، وَهُوَ يَقْرَأُ القُوْآنَ. فَنَظَرُ الشَّابُ إِلَيَّ وَقَالَ: أَفَامَتِ الْجَائَةُ فَالَ: حَفَرَتُ قَدْرًا فَانْفَتَحَ فِي الْقَدِ قَدْرً آخَوْ فَنَظَرْتُ فِيهِ، فَإِذَا أَنَا بِشَابٌ حَسَنِ التَبابِ وَعَنْ أَبِي النَّفْسِ النَّيْسَابُورِيِّ الْمُقَارِ وَكَانَ صَالِمًا وَرِعَا

<sup>102.</sup> Ibn Jarir recorded it in Tahdhib al-āihār, and Abu Nu'aym in al-Hilya under the entry of Thābit al-Banānī (2/311).

<sup>103.</sup> Ibn Manduh recorded it, and al-Khalāl recorded it in the chapter on the Sunna, on the authority of Ibn Abbās, and it contains weakness.

<sup>104.</sup> Al-Şuyütî said in Sharh al-şudür: 'Ibn Manduh recorded it.

إِنْ لَهُ فَالَ: أَعِدِ الْكَرَةَ عَلَ مَوْضِعِهَا. فَأَعَدُتُهَا إِلَى مَوْضِعِهَا.

ged (mutarabi an). He had a book in his lap with the most beautiful writing the Qur an. Just then, the ham wiful grave and looked inside it. To my surprise, I saw a youth advinction and a pleasant smell, sitting and with "I was digging a grave and [accidentally] penetrated the side wall of another lands a youth adors. It was a youth adors. 110. Abū al-Naḍr al-Naysābūrī 🚵 the pious and scrupulous gravedigger, ind to me and said: 'Has the Day of Judgment commenced?' I replied: 'No So he replied 'Put the brick back in its place.' So I put it back in its place.' grave and 100keu ...... beautiful clothes, a handsome face, and a pleasant smell, sitting crowd by beautiful clothes, a handsome face, and a pleasant smell, sitting crowd by ged (mutation any person and he was reciting the Qur'an. Just then, the boy looked had ever seen and he was reciting the Qur'an. Just then, the boy looked

﴾ يَهْرُ قَبْرًا فِي مَوْطِنِ قَالْفَتَحَتْ طَاقَةً، فَإِذَا شَنْفَصٌ عَلَى سُرِيرٍ وَبَيْنَ يَدَيُو ينَتْ بِنْزَا بِيهِ، وَأَمَامَهُ رَوْضَةٌ خَضْرَاهُ وَذَلِكَ بِأَصْدٍ. وَعَلِيمَ أَنَّهُ مِنَ الشُّهَدَاءِ إِنَّ إِنَّى فِي صَفْحَةٍ وَجَهِهِ مُجْرَحًا. وَأَوْرَدَ ذَلِكَ ابْنُ حِبَّانَ فِي تَفْسِيرِهِ. رَهْلَ المُعْبَالِي فِي دَلَائِلِ النُّبُورَةِ عَنْ بَعْضِ الصَّحَابَةِ

Al-Suhayli 🏂 related in Dalā'il al-nabuwwah (The Proofs of Prophe

be seen on his face." Ibn Ḥibbān related this in his tafsir. of 'Uhud. He was known to be among the martyrs because a wound could was a luscious green garden, and all of this was occurring near the mountain holding a copy of the Qur an from which he was reading. In front of him ture opened up into an adjacent grave. Suddenly he saw a person on abd "One of the Companions 🕰 dug a grave in a certain place and an ape

عَلَىٰ فَيْرُونِهِمْ مِنَ الْعِبَادِ وَكَمَدُنَّهُ. فَيَشَهَأَ أَنَا أَسَوْمِ إِذْ سَفَظَتْ لِيَنَةً مِنْ تَعْدِيلِهِ، مْ أَنْبِ مُكُنُّوبِ بِاللَّمَبِ وَهُوَ يَقُرُأُ فِيهِ. فَوَقَعَ رَأْسَهُ إِلَيْ وَقَالَ لِي: أَفَامَتِ الْقِيَامَةُ ؟ لْلَانُ لَإِذَا نَسْئِعٌ جَالِسٌ فِي الْغَنْرِ عَلَيْهِ رَيَابٌ بِيضٌ تَفَعْفَعُ، وَفِي حِجْرِهِ مُصْحَفّ طُّلُ: لَا لَمُعَالَ: وَدَّ اللَّبُتَةَ إِلَى مَوْضِيعِهَا، عَافَاكَ اللهُ تَعَالَى. فَوَدَدُنْهَا. زَنْكُ الْبَائِفُ فِي رَوْضَةِ الرَّبَاحِينِ عَنْ بَعْضِ الصَّالِحِينَ قَالَ:

yah'i & recounted in the book Rawdat al-rayyāḥīn that one of the

gave. While I was levelling the bricks for his grave, a brick of an adjacent grave wearing a patched white garment. In his lap was copy of up in his grave wearing a patched white garment. In his lap was copy of grave came loose. So I peered inside and surprisingly, I saw a Shaykh sitting nguere for a worshipful man and placed him in the niche of the He lifted his head up towards me and asked: 'Has the Day of Judgment the Quran made of gold, written in gold, and he was reciting from it. uda grant you well-being.' So I put it back." begun? I replied: 'No.' He said: 'Return the brick to its place. May Allah

وقَالَ الْنَافِعِيُّ أَيْضًا:

رَوَيْنَا عَشَنْ حَفَرَ الْقُبُورَ مِنَ الثَّفَاتِ أَنَّهُ حَفَرَ قَيْرًا فَأَفْرَفَ مِنْهُ عَلَى إِنْسَانِ جَالِي عَلَى سَرِيرِهِ وَيَبْدِهِ مُصْحَفُ يَقُرُأُ فِيهِ، وَتَحْتُهُ يَهُو فَغُرِي عَلَيْهِ، وَأَخْرِجَ مِنَ الْفَرِ يَدُودُ وَلَمْ يَتَهَالَكُ مِمَّا أَصَابَهُ فَلَمْ يُفِنْ إِلَّا فِي الْيَوْمِ الْتَالِبِ.

112. Yāfi'i 🐧 also said:

with a copy of the Qur'an in his hands, from which he was reciting, and able person, that he had dug a grave and saw a man sitting up on a bed saw. He did not not come to his senses until after three days had lapsed." them about the incident and could not control himself because of what he finally taken out of the grave, he kept going around to everyone telling kneath him was a river. The gravedigger fell unconscious. When he was We related from a gravedigger who was also thiqa, or an Islamically reli-

فِي قَنْرِهِ حَتَّى يَنْعَنَّهُ اللهُ تَمَالَى يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ مَعَ أَهْلِيهِ.

in his grave until Allah ta'āla will resurrect him on the Day of Judgment 115. Ḥasan al-Basri 🕭 said: the the Quran, Allah orders His Guardian Angels to teach him the Quran "It has reached me that when a believing servant dies who did not memowith the people of the Qur'an (ahluhu)."108

وَعَنْ يَزِيدُ الْرِفَاشِيُّ قَالَ:

بَلَغَنِي أَنَّ الْمُؤْمِنَ، إِذَا مَاتَ وَقَدْ بَقِيَ عَلَيْهِ مَيْءٌ مِنَ الْقُرَآنِ لَمْ يَتَعَلَّمُهُ، بَعَثُ اللهُ لَا مَلَائِكُهُ تَجْفَظُونَهُ مَا يَقِيَ عَلَيْهِ مِنْهُ حَتَّى يُبْفَ مِنْ فَقِرِهِ.

116. Yazīd al-Riqāshī 🝂 said:

"It has reached me that when a believer dies and a part of the Qur'an remains that he has not yet memorized, Allah will send angels to him to have him memorize that which he did not memorize until Allah resurrects

مَلِيدُ الْلَائِكَةِ الْمُؤْمِنُ الْقُرَّانَ فِي فَيْرِهِ

THE ANGELS TEACH THE QUR'AN TO THE BELIEVER IN HIS GRAVE

نَا رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ الْقُوْآنَ ثُمَّ بَناتَ وَكُمْ يَسْتَظُهِرُهُ، أَنَاهُ الله يُهالُمُهُ فِي فَرْرِهِ، فَيَلْقَى اللهُ وَقَدِ اسْتَظْهَرُهُ. إِنْ أَنِي مُعِيدِ الْمُقَدِرِي قَالَ:

113. Abū Sa'id al-Khudhrī 🟂 said

to him in his grave, and he will meet Allah having memorized it." 10 100 but dies before he completes its memorization, an angel will come to himand wah: "The Messenger of Allah 🙇 said: 'Whoever attempts to memorize the Quin

وَالْ عَلِيدُ الْمُؤَوِّلُ قَالَ:

بْنِي أَنَّ الْعَبَدُ الْمُؤْمِنَ، إِذَا لَقِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَلَمْ يَتَعَلَّمُ كِتَابُهُ، عَلَيْمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى فِي قَبْرِهِ

. S. 18. 2.

114. 'Āṭīyah al-'Awfi A said:

Book of Allah meets Allah ta'āla, Allah ta'āla will [depute an angel to] rad it to him in his grave until he becomes proficient in it."107 "It has reached me that when a believing servant who did not lean the

106. Jam al-jawāmi (1/818) and al-Daylami's Musnad al-firdous. 107. Ibn Abi al-Dunya recorded it in Dhikr al-mawt, as did Ibn Manduh. Ibn Rajab sat Its chain of narration has some problematic aspects.

#### CHAPTER TWO: THE GRAVE

## كِنْوَةُ الْمُؤْمِنِ فِي قَبْرِهِ

THE GARMENT OF A BELIEVER IN HIS GRAVE

ا يُنْ بَلِدِ بَنِ بِشْرِ قَال: إنهَ مَنْ فَ أَمَا بَكُو الْوَفَاةُ قَالَ لِمَائِشَةً: الْفُسِلِي فَوْقِيَّ هَذَيْنِ وَكَفَّيْنِي بِهَا. فَإِنَّا أَبُو إِنهَ إِمَا الرَّجَائِنِ، إِمَّا مَكْمُنُوا أَحْسَنَ الْكِسْوَة، وَإِمَّا مَسْلُوبًا أَسْوَأَ السَّلْبِ.

"When Abū Bakr & was dying, he said to 'Ā'isha &: 'Wash these two garments and shroud me with them, because truly, Abū Bakr is going to have only one of two options: either he is going to wear the finest of garments or he is going to wear the worst of clothes [i.e. depending upon which of the two is brought by the angels].""

إِذَا بَنِى إِن رَافِيدٍ أَنَّ عُمَرَ بَنَ الْخَطَّابِ قَالَ فِي وَصِيتِيهِ: إِنْهِا إِن كَفَنِي، فَإِنَّه، إِنْ كَانَ لِي عِنْدُ اللهِ خَيْرً، أَبْلَدَنِي مَا هُوَ خَيْرٌ مِنْهُ. وَإِنْ النَّافَلَ غَبْرِ ذَلِكَ، سَلَتِنِي وَأَمْرَعَ سَلْبِي. وَاقْتَصِدُوا فِي مُخْرَقِ فَإِنَّهُ، إِنْ كَانَ لِي النَّانُو خَبْرً، وَسِعَ لِي فِي قَبْرِى مُمَّدُ الْبَصْرِ. وَإِنْ كُنْتُ عَلَى غَيْرِ ذَلِكَ، ضَيَّقَ عَلَيْ

110. In Sharh al-sudūr the name recorded is 'Ubādah b. Nasī al-Kindī (197) 111. Al-Suyūtī mentioned that 'Abdullah b. Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal recorded it in Zudal-zuhud.

118. Yahyā b. Rāshid 🟂 said that 'Umar b. al-Khaṭṭāb 🟂 said in his last

will and testament:
will and testament:
will and testament:
for frugal in my shroud, because if I am deemed good by Allah, then
the will substitute it with something better than it. However, if I am in
the will substitute it with something and will hasten my
another condition, He will strip me of my clothing and will hasten my
the mother condition, He will strip me of my clothing and will hasten my
shipping. And be frugal in my burial, because if I am deemed good with
shipping. And be frugal in my burial, because if I am deemed good with
shipping. And be frugal in my burial, because if I am deemed good with
shipping. And be frugal in my burial, because if I am deemed good by Allah, then
another condition, it will constrict upon me so tightly that my ribs
am in another condition, it will constrict upon me so tightly that my ribs

وَعَنْ مُحَدِّيفَةً رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّهُ قَالَ عِنْدُ مَوْتِهِ:

إِنْكَاعُوا لِي قَوْيَيْنِ وَلَا عَلَيْكُمْ. فَإِنْ يُعِبْ صَاحِبْكُمْ خَيْرًا، ٱلْبَسَنِي خَيرًا مِنْهَا. وَلأ مَسْلَتِهَا مَسْلِنَا مَرِيعًا.

119. Hudhayfa 🏂 said at the time of his death:

"Purchase two garments for me [i.e. upper and lower] and you would have fulfilled your responsibility, because if your companion is met with good [in the hereafter], then I will be clothed with better than it. Otherwise, I will be swiftly stripped of it.""

وَعَنْ مُحَدَّيْنَةً رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّهُ قَالَ عِنْدَ مَوْتِهِ: اِشْتُرُوا لِي نَوْنِيْنِ أَنِيضَنِيْ فَإِنْهَمَا لَا يُتْزَكَانِ عَلَيَّ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا حَتَّى أَبِدِلَ بِهَا خَيْرًا بِنْهَا

されずる

120. Hudhayfa 🏂 said at the time of his death:

"Purchase two [simple] white garments for me, for they will remain on me but for a short time until they will be exchanged for either garments better than them or worse.""

<sup>112.</sup> Ibn Abi al-Dunya in Dhikr al-mawt.

<sup>113.</sup> Sa'ld b. Mansür recorded it in his Sunan, Ibn Abi Shaybah in his al-Musannaf, and Ibn Abi al-Dunya in Dhike al-mawe. Al-Hākim in al-Mustadrak and Abu Nu'aym recorded it in al-Hilpa (1/283).

<sup>114.</sup> Ibn Sa'd recorded it in al-Jabagät under the entry of Hudhayfa 💪, and al-Bayhaqi in Shi'ab al-iman.

رَى عَلِيَّةٍ إِنِي آلِمَانَ بْنِ صَيْعِيَّ الْعِفَارِيِّ صَاحِبِ رَسُولِ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَتُ: وَى إِنَّ إِنَّ لَا يَكُفُنُهُ فِي قَدِيصٍ. قَالَتْ: فَلَمَّا أَصْبَخَنَا مِنَ الْفَدِ مِنْ يَوْمٍ دَلَنَاه، إِنْهُنْ بِالْغَبِصِ الَّذِي كُفَّنَّاهُ فِيهِ عَلَى الْشَجَبِ.

121. 'Alīyah bint 'Abān'15 b. Şayfî al-Ghifārī 🙉, the Companion of the Messenger of Allah 🚜 said:

should not shroud him in a particular shirt [but we did anyway]." She sid "My father solemnly informed us that his last will and testament is that we found the shirt in which we buried him hanging on his clothes rack." "When we awoke the next day—i.e. the day after we buried him—w

CHAPTER TWO: THE GRAVE

الفرّاش لِلْمُؤْمِنِ فِي قَبْرِهِ

THE BEDDING OF THE BELIEVER IN HIS GRAVE

عَنْ تَجَامِدِ فِي قَوْلِهِ تَعَالَى:

وْفَلِأَنْفُسِهِمْ يَعْهَدُونَ، قَالَ: فِي الْقَبَرِ.

(Rum 30:44)—it refers to his grave. "7 (Those who work righteousness will spread their bedding (of repose) for themselves) 122. Mujāhid 🕸 said about Allah ta'āla's word:

وَعَنْ تَجَاهِدِ فِي الْآيَةِ:

قَالَ يُسَوُّونَ الْمَضَاجِعَ.

They will level and smooth out their own resting place."" 123. Mujāhid 🏂 also said about the above āyat:

وَعَنْ أَبِي هُوَيْرَةَ قَالَ:

يْقَالُ لِلْمُؤْمِنِ فِي قَبْرِهِ: أَزَقْدُ رَفْدَةَ الْعَرُوسِ.

124. Abū Hurayra 🏂 said:

on the night of her wedding.""19 "It is said to the believer in his grave: 'Lay and rest in in peace like a bride

in their respective tassin. Abu Nu aym in Hilya al-awliya' under the entry of Mujāhid (3/279). 118. Al-Suyūṭī mentions that Ibn al-Mundhir recorded it in his tassir. 119. Al-Suyūtī mentions that Ibn Abi al-Dunya recorded in Kitāb al-qubur and al-Bayhaqi 117. Al-Suyūti said: 'Ibn Jarīr recorded it, and Ibn Abi Hātim and Ibn al-Mundhir recorded it

<sup>115.</sup> In Sharh al-sudür it is Ahbān. 116. Al-Şuyüçi mentions that Sa'id b. Mansūr recorded it in his Sunan.

### مَرَاوُرُ الْمُولَى فِي فَعُورُهُمْ

### EACH OTHER IN THE GRAVE

إَنْ رَبُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِذَا وَلِي أَحَدُكُمْ أَنَواهُ، فَلِينِحِسِنَ كَفَنَهُ، فَإِنْهُمْ

يُؤرُرنُ فِي فَبُورِهُمْ.

125. Abū Qatādah 🖄 said:

er's funeral arrangements, then prepare his shroud with excellence because indeels deceased visit one another in their graves." "The Messenger of Allah 🎉 said: 'When one of you takes charge of your book.

الالتيني بعد تريي

الصَّبِيدِ إِنَّ ذَلِكَ كَذَلِكَ فِي رُوْيَهَا وَيَكُونُ كُمَّا شَاءُ اللهُ فِي عِلْمِ اللهِ، كُمَّا فَالَ فِي الْمُنَادِ ﴿إِلَّ أَحْبَاهُ عِندُ رَبِّهِم يُؤِزُّقُونَ﴾ وَهُوَ ذَا نُزَاهُمْ يُتَشْخَطُونَ فِي الدُّمَاءِ ثُمَّ إِنَا لَا يُنَافِثُ قَوْلَ أَبِي بَكُرِ الصَّدِّيقِ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ فِي الْكُفَنِ: إِنَّا هُوَ لِلْمُهِلِّهِ

136. Bayhaqī 🕸 said after his referencing: وَلَوْ كَانُوا فِي زُوْتِيَنَا كُمَا أَخْبَرَنَا اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ لَارْتُنْعَ الْإِيمَانُ بِالْغَنِبِ

it (salid)," because it truly is like that from our perspective, and it is as the shroud when he said: "It is only temporary (mahillah) and nice to look sid in the Qur'an regarding martyrs (shuhādā') (Rather, they are alive with Allah wills it to be in His Knowledge. This is substantiated by what Allah and the entire test of the dunya is to believe in the unseen]." informed us, then belief in the unseen (iman bil ghayb) would be removed And if we were to see their reality (with our own eyes) just as Allah ta ala our eyes, but in the unseen, it is the way Allah informed us about them. with blood which eventually dries up. But this is only how it appears in heir Lord receiving provisions) (Al-Imran 3:169) while we see them dripping This does not contradict the statement of Abū Bakr al-Siddiq 🟂 about

قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَمَسَلَّمَ: حَشُّوا أَكْفَانَ مَوْنَاكُمْ فَإِنَّهُمْ يُبَامُونَ

وَيُتَزَاوَزُونَ فِي تَجُورِهِمْ.

127. Jäbir 🏂 said:

bast with one another and visit one another in their graves.""123 The Messenger of Allah 🐞: 'Shroud your deceased excellently'a because they

وَأَخْرَجَ ابْنُ عَدِيٍّ فِي الْكَامِلِ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ مَرْفُومًا مِثْلًا. وَالْعَرَجُ الْخَطِيبُ فِي التَّارِيخِ مِنْ حَلِيثِ أَنْسٍ مَرْفُوعًا مِثْلًا.

128. lbn 'Adī 🕸 in the book al-Kamāl related a similar hadith of Abū Hurayra 🏂 in marfu' form.

la. Al-Suyuit said: 'al-Ḥārith b. Abu Usāma recorded it in his Musnad.' - see Sharh

deemed it sound and its narrators are trustworthy. authority of Anas. Al-Shawkani said about the hadith of Abu Qatadah that al-Timble by Ahmad, Muslim, al-Nasa'i, Ibn Hibban, and Ibn al-Jarwud on the authority of Jar attribution to the first portion of the hadith in Jam' al-jawāmi (1/94) saying it was reputed 120. Al-Jami' al-saghir (899) and it is attributed with soundness, and that was due to

the Prophet A regarding those who are extravagant therein and its thickness, and does not refer to its being merely expensive, due to the hadith of

And Khatīb [al-Baghdādī] & recorded in his book of history [tank]

ا ﴿ يَهُ إِنَّ مُعَدَّنَ الْكَفَنِ. وَيُقَالُ إِنَّهُمْ يَتَزَاوَدُونَ فِي أَكْفَائِهُمْ. ا ين ابن سيدين كال: اين ابن سيدين

"He used to love a beautiful shroud." And it is said that the deceased ve

الله محمد أن المرين قال:

يَهُوابِنَتُوجُونَ أَنْ يَكُونَ الْكُفَنُ مَلْقُوفًا مَزُوُورًا. وقَالَ: إِنَّهُمْ يَنَزَاوَزُونَ فِي تُحُودِهِمْ.

"They used to love to have a shroud that is nicely wrapped and habutons." And he said "They visit one another in their graves." ""

اللهُ وَمُنامَ فَأَخْرَتُهُ فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَمُسَلَّمَ، أَنْظُو هَلْ إِلَى ثِقَةٍ مِنْ سَبِيلِ. إِنْمَا فَعَرْتُمْ فِي كَفَيْهَا فَهِيَ تَسْتَمِي أَنْ تَخْرَجَ مَعْنَا. فَأَتَى الرَّجُلُ النِّيمَ صَلَّى الله وَيَهُ تُولِينِ الرَّأَةُ. قَرَأَى نِسَاءُ فِي الْمَامِ وَلَمْ يَوَ الرَّأَنَّةُ مَعْلِمَنَّ. فَسَأَلُمَّ فَلْمَانَ إِنَّمْ الْأَصَارِقِ. فَلَمَّا كَانَ اللَّيْلُ، رَأَى النُّسْوَةُ وَمَعَهُنَّ امْرَأَتُهُ وَعَلَيْهَا النَّوْبَانِ يُمَّا لَوْنَى، بَلَفْتُ. فَتُوفِّي الْأَنْصَارِيُّ فَجَاءَ بِنَوْيَيْنِ مَصْبُوغَيْنِ بِالْزَعْفَرَانِ فَجَعَلْهُمَا لَمُ زَبُلاً مِنَ الْأَنْصَارِ قَدْ حَضَرَتْهُ الْوَقَاةُ فَأَخْبَرُهُ فَقَالَ الْأَنْصَارِيُّ: إن كَانَ أَحَدُ STATE OF THE

gid: You short-changed her regarding her shroud so she is too ashamed but did not see his wife with them. He asked them about her and they of the Ansari man [for his wife]. When night came, the widower saw the he died and the widower placed two saffron-dyed garments in the shroud him. The Prophet said: 'Look for a way to make amends.' The man then to come out with us.' The man went to the Prophet and informed A man's wife passed away, and he had a dream wherein he saw women dying Ansari man said: 'If anyone can reach the deceased, I will.' Then went to a dying man from the Ansār and related the incident to him. The women, and along with them was his wife wearing the two saffron-dyed

وَعَنْ قَيْسٍ بْنِ قَيْصَةُ قَالَ:

قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ; مَنْ لَمْ يُؤْمِنْ لَمْ يُؤَذِّنْ لَهُ فِي الْكَلَامِ فِيلَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ، وَهَلْ يَتَكَلَّمُ الْمُؤتَى؟ قَالَ: نَعْمَ، وَيُتَوَاوَرُونَ

132. Qays b. Qubaysah 🖄 said:

death], will not be allowed to speak.' It was said: 'O Messenger of Allah , do the deceased speak?' 'Yes,' he replied, 'and they visit one another." "The Messenger of Allah 🚜 said: 'Whoever did not believe [at the time of

وَعَنِ الشُّغِيُّ قَالَ:

إِنَّ الْثَيْتَ إِذَا وُضِعَ فِي خَدِرِهِ أَنَاهُ أَمْلُهُ وَوَلَدُهُ فَيَسْأَلُمُمْ عَشَنْ خَلَفَ بَعْلَهُ كَيْنَ فَعَلَ قُلَاقً وَمَا فَعَلَ قُلَاقً.

133. Sha bī 🙉 said:

family and children come to him and ask him about those he left behind saying: 'How is so-and-so?' and: 'What did so-and-so do?"127 When a deceased person is placed in the grave, his [previously deceased]

123. Ibn Abi Shaybah in al-Muşannaf. 124. Al-Salafi recorded it in al-Mashaykha al-Baghadādīyya.

<sup>135.</sup> Al-Şuyüşi said: 'Ibn Abi al-Dunya recorded it in the Book of dreams with an acceptable thain of narration, from the mursal narrations of Rāshid b. Sa'd, who is very trustworthy 126. Al-Suyūti said: Ibn Hibbān recorded it in Kitāb al-waṣāya.

<sup>127.</sup> Ibn Abi al-Dunya recorded it in Kitāb al-qubūr.

قَالَ السُّلَفِي:

المسطحة أيمر يضلوح وكدوفي فترو

134. Mujāhid A said:

134. Prinjame to the grave is made easier 138 by the righteournes of h

إِلمَالِينَ وَحَمَنَ أَوْلَيْكَ رَفِيعًا. وَهِلِهِ الْمُبِيَّةُ ثَابِئَةً فِي الدُّنْيَا وَفِي دَارِ الْبَرْزَخِ وَفِي إِنْ إِنِيَا تُحَكِّدِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ فِي الرَّفِيقِ الْأَعْلَى. قَالَ الله تَعَالَى: وَمَن يُعلِع اللَّيْنَ الْوَسَلَةُ عَيْرُ الْمَعْبُومَةِ، عَسَلَاتَى وَتَتَوَاوَرُ وَتَتَلَاكُو مَا كَانَ مِنْهَا في الدُّنيَا <sub>إِنَا يَكُولُهُ مِنْ أَلِمَلِ اللَّذِينَا. فَتَكُونُ كُلُّ رُوحٍ مَعَ رَفِيقِهَا الَّذِي هُوَ مِثْلُ عَمَلِهَا.</sub> أَرْاعُ بِسَانٍ: مُنتَعَمَّةً وَمُعَدَّبَةً. فَأَمَّا الْمُعَدِّبَةُ، فَهِيَ فِي شُغُلِ عَنِ التَّوَاوُرِ وَالتَّكَامِعِي. إِلَهِ وَالْوَهُ مَنَ مَنْ أَحَبُّ فِي الدُّورِ الظَّلَائَةِ.

135. Ibn al-Qayyim 🕸 said

are those as companions.) This companionship is established in the world in prophets, the steadfast affirmers of truth, the martyrs and the righteous. And condu our Prophet Muhammad 🙈 is with the Loftiest Companion, Allah Alla 'A person will be with the one he loves,' applies to all three stages." said: (Those will be with the ones upon whom Allah has bestowed farwards and it remembers what it used to do in the world and the people it kers as for the free, unrestrained, blessed soul, it meets and visits other with life in the grave (barzakh), and on the Day of Judgment, and the hald Thus, every soul will be with souls that are similar in deeds. The souls it is too pre-occupied [with punishment] to visit and meet other souls. As "Souls are of two categories: blessed or punished. As for the punished rul

يَكُودُ كَمَا حُكُمُ آخَوُ. وَأَمَا الْأَوَّلُ كَالْمِلْمِ وَالسَّهَاعِ فَلَا عَلَقَ أَنَّ فَلِكَ قَايِثَ بِغَيعٍ | فَوْلِوْمُولَ فَالْوَلِينَ مَتَعَ اللِّينَ أَنْعَمَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنَ النَّبِينَ وَالصَّلْمَةِينَ وَالشُّهَاءِ الْإختِئاجِ إِلَى الطَّعَامِ وَالشَّرَابِ وَغَيْرِ ذَلِكَ مِنْ صِفَاتِ الْآخِسَامِ الَّتِي تُشَاهِدُمَا. بَلْ أَخِسَادٌ وَلَا يَلْزَمُ مِنْ كَوْنِهَا حَيَاةً حَقِيقِيَّةً أَنْ تَكُونَ الْأَبْدَانُ مَنعَهَا كُمَّا فِي الدُّنجَا بَنَ جَسَدًا حَيًا، وَكَذَلِكَ الصَّفَاتُ المَدَّقُورَاتُ فِي الْآنِيَاءِ لَيَلَةَ الْإِسْرَاءِ كُلُهَا مِشَاقَ لَا عَودُ الرُّوحِ إِلَى الْجَسَدِ فِي الْقَبْرِ ثَابِتْ عَلَى الصَّيعِيعِ لِجَدِيمِ الْمُوْتَى. وَإِنَّا الْمِهُون الجُبعَ وَقَدْ ذَكَرُهُ بَجَاعَةً مِنَ الْعُلَبَاءِ ، وَيَشْهَدُ لَهُ صَلَاةً مُوسَى فِي فَنْرِهِ فَلَا تَسْتَلَعِي وَإِنَّ الْبَكَنَ يَصِيرُ بِهَا حَبًّا كَحَالَتِهِ فِي الدُّنْيَا مِمَّا كَيْوَزُهُ الْعَقْلُ، فَإِنْ صَعَّ بِهِ مَنعُ في اسْتِغْرَادِهَا فِي الْبَدَنِ، وَهُوَ أَنَّ الْبَدَنَ يَصِيرُ حَيًّا بِهَا كَحَالَتِهِ فِي الدُّنيَا أَوْ عِيا بدُونِهَا، وَمِيَ حَيثُ يَشَاءُ اللهُ. فَإِنَّ مُلَازَمَةُ الحَيَاةِ لِلرُّوحِ أَمْوُ عَادِيًّا لَا عَفَلٍ. مَنا الْوَتَى، هَذَا كَلَامُ السُّبِحِيِّ.

#### 136. Salafi 🔌 said:

same corporeal bodies that they possessed in the world, in terms of their the qualities mentioned regarding the Prophets 32 [who were gathered observe. Rather, their reality is completely different. As for the deceased need for food and drink and other things which bodies require that we ies. Nor does it necessitate a form of life that entails them possessing the on the Night Journey (al-'iṣrā)—they all refer to traits, not corporeal bod-聲in his grave. This does not suggest that his body is alive. Likewise with cate this, then it shall be followed, and a preponderance of scholars have world—is rationally conceivable. So if the Qur an and Sunnah authentimentioned as much. Another proof for this is the salah of Prophet Mūsā this—the body becoming alive when joined with the soul as it was in the soul is [experiential and] common sense, not theoretical and logical. And mother manner that Allah wills? In truth, life being connected to the it was in the world, or is it alive without the earthly-type of life and in pertains to its duration in the body, and does the body become alive like viduals that the soul returns to the body in the grave. The only difference according to the authentic opinion, it is established for all deceased indi-

<sup>128.</sup> In Sharh al-sudür, the same narration states: "A man is given the good new dispiety of his children in his arms..." piety of his children in his grave

<sup>129.</sup> Al-Şuyüti mentions that Ibn Abi al-Dunya relates this is Kitāb al-qubir

possessing knowledge and the ability to hear, then without question, that the are the words of the is established for all deceased individuals; these are the words of linan

يَنْبُ أَلْمَا الثَّيْرَ أَنَّ أَزْوَاحَ المُؤْتَى تُرَدُّ فِي بَعْضِ الْأَوْقَاتِ مِنْ عِلَيْنَ أَوْ مِنْ سِجِينَ لَ أَنِسَادِهِمْ فِي تُعْرِدِهِمْ عِنْدُ إِرَادَةِ اللهِ تَعَالَ. وَخُصُوصًا لَيْلَةُ الْجُنْمَةِ وَيَجْلِسُونَ وَيُعَدُّونَ وَيُتَهُمُ أَهُلُ النَّهِيمِ وَيُعَدَّبُ أَهُلُ الْعَذَابِ مَادَامٌ فِي عِلْقِينَ أَوْ سِجْينَ، لَهِ الْمَثْرِ يَشْتُرُكُ الرُّوحُ وَالْجَسَدُ.

of Hell), whenever Allah ta'ala wills. Especially on the night of Junu it times from 'illiyin (the Register of Heaven), or from sijjin (the Register and the people of punishment receive punishment, as long as they are in they sit and talk with one another, and the blessed people receive blessing the souls of the deceased return to their bodies in their graves at certain "The belief of orthodox Sunni Islam (Ahl al-Sunna wa al-Jamā'ah) is thu illiyin or sijjin. And in their graves, both the soul and the body share the

> THEIR VISITORS AND DERIVE THE DECEASED RECOGNISE علم الوق يرقاره والنبيد بيد

COMFORT FROM THEIR COMPANY عَنْ عَامِينَةً قَالَتْ:

138. A isha & said:

قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: مَا مِنْ رَجُلٍ يُؤُودُ أَخَاهُ وَيَجْلِسُ عِنْمَ إِلَّا

اسْتَأْنَسَ بِهِ وَرَدَّ عَلَيْهِ حَتَّى يَقُومُ.

to him until he leaves. "133 bother and sits near it except that the deceased derives comfort from him and responds The Messenger of Allah 🌦 said: 'There is no person who visits the grave of his

وَعَنْ أَبِي هُوَيْرَةً قَالَ:

إِذَا مَوْ رَجُلٌ بِقَبْرٍ يَعْرِفُهُ فَسَلَّمَ عَلَيْهِ، رَدُّ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامَ.

199. Abū Hurayra 🏂 said:

"When a person passes the grave of someone he knows and greets him (with assalamu alaikum), the deceased returns the greetings (saying walai-Kum salam)."134

<sup>131.</sup> Sharh al-sudur (204)

<sup>132.</sup> Al-Şuyüçi mentions that it is in al-Yah'I's Rawd al-rayyahin

<sup>13.</sup> Al-Şuyüit said in Sharh al-şudür: 'Ibn Abi al-Dunya recorded it in Kitāb al-maftān.' 134. Al-Şuyüit said in Sharh al-şudür: 'al-Bayhaqt in al-Shu'ab.'

اً إِلَيْحَ ابنُ عَلِدِ الدِّرِي وَالإَسْسِلَوْكَارِ وَالتَّعْجِيدِ:

اً يَوْزَانَهُ بَنِ أَوْلَى: مَنْ كَانَ يَعْرِفُهُ وَنَجِيَّهُ فِي اللَّذَيَّا.

al-tamhīd'; Zarārah b. 'Awfā & said: "Whoever the deceased knew and loved in the world [he will continue to know him in the barzakh]." 140. Ibn 'Abd al-Barr & recorded the following in his book 'hidhia w

إِنْ تَعْلِدِ إِنْ وَاحِي فَالَ:

بَنِي أَنَّ الْمُؤَى يَعْلَمُونَ بِزُوَّارِمِمْ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَيَوْمًا قَبَلُهُ، وَيَوْمًا بَعْدُهُ.

Jumu'ah, the day before it, and the day after it."118 Note: This reported "It has reached me that the deceased recognize their visitors on the day of but this is clarified by Ibn al-Qayyim in report #144. the next ostensibly suggests the cognizance of the deceased is testrical

مَا إِنَّ فَيْرًا يَوْمُ الشَّبْتِ قَبَلَ ظُلُوعِ الشَّنْسِ عَلِمَ الْثِثْ. قِيلَ لَهُ: وَتَحْفَ ذَلِكَ؟ زُمْنِ الصُّحُاكِ قَالَ:

قال: لَكَانَ يَرْمُ الْحُمْعَةِ.

"Whoever visits a grave on Saturday before the sun rises, the deceased knows it." He was asked: "How is that?" He replied: "Due to the high rank of the day of Jumu'ah."137

اللاز الله صلى الله عَلَيهِ وَسَلَّمَ: مَا مِنْ أَحَدِ يَهُو بِقَبْرِ أَخِيهِ الْمُؤْمِنِ كَانَ يَعْرِفُهُ إِللَّهُمْ مُسَلِّمُ عَلَيْهِ إِلَّا عَرَفَهُ وَرَدَّ عَلَيْهِ السَّكَرَمُ. فَالَ أَنِّ عَبَّاسٍ:

143. Ibn 'Abbās 🏂 said: bother that he knew in the world and greets him except the deceased recognizes him "The Messenger of Allah said: 'No one passes by the grave of his believing

وَعَنْ أَبِي هُوَيْرَةً مَوْفُوعًا:

مَا مِنْ عَبْدِيَهُوْ عَلَى رَجُلِ يَعْرِفُهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا، فَيُسَلِّمُ عَلَيْهِ، إِلَّا عَرَفَهُ، وَزَدْ عَلَيْهِ السَّهُمَ وَفِي الْأَرْبُعِينَ الطَّائِيَّةِ:

رُويَ عَنِ النِّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ آنَّهُ قَالَ: آنسُ مَا يَكُونُ الْكِتُ فِي قَهِرِ إِذَا زَارَهُ مَنْ كَانَ مُجِيِّهُ فِي دَارِ الدُّنيَا.

14. Abū Hurayra 🏂 relates in marfu form:

world and greets him except the deceased will recognize him and return There is no servant who passes by [the grave of] someone he knew in the

It is recorded in the Forty Hadith collection of al-Ta Tyyah 🙉

in his grave when someone who loved him in the world visits his grave." That it is narrated that the Prophet said: "The deceased derives comfort

قَالَ: قَدْ شَرَعَ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ لِأُمِّيهِ أَنْ يُسَلِّمُوا عَلَى أَهُلِ الْقُبُورِ سَلَامَ مَنْ الأحادِيثُ وَالآثارُ ثَدُلُ عَلَى أَنَّ الزَّائِرَ مَتَى جَاءَ عَلِيمَ بِهِ الْقِثُ وَسَعِعَ حَلَامُهُ، وَأَبَسَ يِهِ وَرَدَّ عَلَيْهِ، وَهَذَا عَامٌّ فِي حَتَّى الشُّهَدَاءِ وَغَيْرِهِمْ، فَإِنَّهُ لَا يُوَفُّتُ. قَالَ: وَهُوَ أَصَعُ مِنْ أَثْرِ الضَّحَاكِ الدَّالُ عَلَى التَّوْقِبَ. نجَاطِبُونَهُ مِمَنْ يَسْمَعُ وَيَغْفِلُ.

<sup>135.</sup> Sharh al-sudur

<sup>136.</sup> Ibn Abi al-Dunya in Kitab al-qubur, and al-Bayhaqi in Shu'ab al-imun 137. Al-Şuyüti said in Sharh al-şudür: 'Ibn Abi al-Dunya recorded it in Küabal qube

<sup>138.</sup> Ibn Rajab said: 'Ibn 'Abd al-Barr recorded it. 'Abd al-Haqq al-Ashbalt said: 'Its chain of narration is authentic. And it indicates that all of the narrators are trustworthy, and it is so.

Except that it is uncommon (gharth) or rather disclaimed (munhar) - see Ahwal al-qubur (12).

120. Al Cashir 139. Al-Suyūti attributes it to al-Khatib in his Tārikh and Ibn Asākir in al-Fath al-Kabīr (1/117). Ibn Rajab said: 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Zayd has some weakness.' (Aḥwāl al-qubār 113)

Ibn al-Qayyim & said:

and other people because this is not restricted to a given time." deceased, the deceased does hear his greeting, derives comfort from it, and reports prove that the one visiting the grave is indeed recognized by the "A comprehensive analysis of the corpus of the ahādīth and corroborative

(i.e. report #142) which indicates to this being restricted to a specific nine. He goes on to say: "That is more correct than the report of al-Dahha &

one given to those who hear and are mindful [i.e the living],"40 Ummah greet the occupants of the graves with an identical greeting to the He concludes saying: "The Messenger of Allah & legislated that he

## CHAPTER THREE: RESTING PLACES

<sup>140.</sup> The supplication (du a) when entering the cemetery is: Assalāmu alaykum aki d-āpē min al-mu minin und l-Muslimin. Wa inna, in the Allah, bikum lahiqun. At al Allaha lara un lube al-afiyah (Peace be upon you, O People of the graves among the believers and Muslim We will, God-willing, join you. I ask Allah to grant us and you well-being).

## THE RESTING PLACE OF THE SOULS

ا مَنْ الْبُو مَسْتُعُودُ قَالَ:

أَدْمَولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: أَوْوَاحُ الشُّهَدَاءِ فِي حَوَاصِلِ طَيرٍ خُفْعٍ قَسَرُحُ إِلَيْةِ عَنِكَ فَامَنْ. ثُمَّ تَأْوِي إِلَى قَنَاوِيلَ تَحْتَ الْعَرْشِ.

"The Messenger of Allah said: 'The souls of martyrs are placed in the body of green birds that roam about freely in Paradise wherever they please. Thin by take refuge in lanterns under the Throne of Allah."

إِخَاصِ لَمَذِ تُحَصِّرٍ قَرْدُ أَنْهَارَ الْجَنَّةِ، وَتَأْكُلُ مِنْ ثِيَارِهَا، وَتَأْوِي إِلَى قَنَاوِيلَ مِنْ لَهُ إِنْ حَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: لَمَّا أُحِسِبَ أَصْسَحَابُكُمْ بِأَحْدِ جَعَلَ اللهُ أَوْوَا يَحْهُمُ نَبِ مُثَلَّةً فِي ظِلْ الْمَرْشِ.

146. Ibn 'Abbās 🟂 relates:

their fruits, and perch upon lanterns of gold suspended in the shade of the Thom." in the bodies of green birds that fly back and forth to the rivers of Paradise, on from That the Prophet & said: "When one of your friends die, Allah places their see

141. Sahifi Muslim (1887: [3/1502] and in al-Fath al-kahir 1/290 there is an addition that ascribed to al-Tirmidhi.

142. Jam' al-jawāmi' (1/657) it states that Ahmad recorded it (2388 & 2389), and Some !!

### CHAPTER THREE: RESTING PLACES

وَعَنِ ابْنِ عَبَّاسِ قَالَ:

قَالَ رَمُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: الشُّهَدَاهُ عَلَى بَارِقِ نَوِ الْجِنَةِ فِي فَيْ مَعْمُراه 海方言が 一年 ではない

gistening river in Paradise, in pavilions with green domes. Their provisions come when from the Garden by morning and evening. "14 The Messenger of Allah & said: "The martyrs are on the riverbanks of a

الشُّهَذَاءُ فِي تُحَابٍ فِي رِئَاضِ الْجَنَّةِ يُبَعَثُ إِلَيْهِمْ فَوْدُ وَحُوثُ فَيَعْزَكَانِ بِهَا فَإِنَا اختاجُوا إِلَى مَنِيءٍ عَقَرَ أَحَدُهُمَا صَاحِبُهُ فَيَأْكُلُونَ فَيَجِدُونَ فِيهِ طَعْمُ كُلُّ فَيَءُ فِي الْجَنَدِ

148. Ubay b. Ka'b 🏂 said

get the honour of being eaten by the inhabitant of Paradise]. So if the to them and the animals squabble with each other [over which one will inhabitants of the Garden desire anything to eat, one of the two animals "The martyrs are in domes in the Gardens of Paradise. Cows and fish come sacrifices the other animal and the inhabitants eat. They will find every tind of food in Paradise." "

ذَلِكَ تَرَى مَا أَصْنَعُ؟ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِنَّهَا جَنَّاتُ كَبِنَّهُ وَإِنَّا يَا رَسُولُ اللهِ، قَدْ عَلِيفَ مَنْوِلَةً عَارِئَةً. فَإِنْ يَكُنْ فِي الْجَنَّةِ أَصْبِرُ. وَإِنْ يَكُنْ فِي فَنْهِ وَعَنْ أَلَسَ أَنَّ خَارِثَةً لَمَّا تُعِلَىٰ قَالَتْ أَلَمُهُ: في الفِرْدُوسِ الأعلى.

Diwid in the section on jihād, in the chapter on the virtues of martyrs (252), and al-Ḥākim recorded it (2/297) and he authenticated it according to the criterion of Muslim, and

al-Hākim said: it is according to the criteria of Muslim and al-Dhahabī approved of it. Al-Haythamī said the narrators of Ahmad are trustworthy. 143. Al-Jāmi' al-saghir (4956) and it was attributed with soundness. Al-Munāwī said that

14. Al-Suyūtī said in Sharh al-ṣudūr: 'Hannad b. al-Yusra recorded it in Kitāb al-zuhud. and Ibn Abi Shaybah in al-Muṣannaf.'

do?" The Messenger of Allah said: "There are numerous Gardens of Paradise and he is in the uppermost level of Paradise (findous al-a'la)." in Paradise, I will be patient, and if he is in another state, what should "O Messenger of Allah , you know the outcome of Harithah If he is in another state when If he is in another state when I he is 149. Anas 🟂 relates that when Ḥārithah 🟂 was killed, his mother tade

رًى وَمَا اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: إِنَّا نَسَمَهُ الْمُؤْمِنِ طَائِرٌ يَتَكُلُنُ فِي شَنجر 一大大大大小山山山大大大 ا يى ئىي بى ئاللى:

150. Ka'b b. Mālik 🟂 relates:

That the Messenger of Allah # said: "The soul of the believer flies and sits in he trees of Paradise until Allah returns it to its body on the Day He will resurret it."

الْدَرْمُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: يَكُونُ بِالْنَعَمِ طَلَرِ يَتَعَلَقُ بِالشَّجَرِ، حَتَّى إِذَا إِمَالَكَ رَسُولَ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيهِ وَسَلَّمَ عَنِ الْتُزَاوُرِ إِذَا مُثنَا، وَيَوْ بَعْضِنَا بَعْضًا. لَا يَرْمُ الْتِيَاتِيْ، دَخَلَتْ كُلُّ نَفْسٍ فِي جَسَدِهَا. 

151. Umm Hānī 🕏 relates:

other when we die, and our doing good to each other. The Messenger of Allah \* said: "The soul will be in the most blessed birds in the trees [of Pandu That she asked the Messenger of Allah 養 about the deceased visiting each until the Day of Judgment begins, then every soul will enter its body.""

Mājah in the Section on al-Zuhud, in the chapter on mentioning the grave and decomposition (4271), and Ibn Hibban (734) pg. 187. Al-Hāfiz Ibn Kathir described this chand narration by saying: 'An authentic chain of narration.' 146. Muwatta in the Section on funerals, in the chapter on the souls of believes, and be 145. Sahih al-Bukhari in the chapter on the virtue of those who participated in Badi (18)

147. Ibn Rajab said: 'Imam Alımad recorded it and al-Hāfiz Ibn Hajar added in al-light

#### CHAPTER THREE: RESTING PLACES

وَعَنْ أَمْ بِشْرِ بَنِ الْذِرَاءِ:

يَدَاكِ، النِّفْق الطَّيْبَةُ (فِي) طَيْرٍ خُفْرٍ فِي الْجَنَّةِ. فَإِنْ كَانَ الطَّيْرُ يَتَعَارَهُونَ فِي دُؤُدِي آلِيًا فَالَتْ لِرَسُولِ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَمَلَّمَ، كَيْفَ يَتَمَارَفُ الْوَقَى ؟ فَالَ: فَهَذ الشُجُرِ فَإِنْهُمْ يَكَارُهُونَ.

she asked the Messenger of Allah #, "How will the deceased socialize 152. Umm Bishar b. al-Barã' 🔏 relates that: in Peradise. So just as birds socialize with each other in the treetops, so do the souls." us with each other?" He 数 said: "Confound you! Pure souls will be in green birds

وَعَنْ عَبْدِ الرُّهُنِ بَنِ كُعْبِ بَنِ مَالِكِ قَالَ:

مِنْ ذَلِكَ. فَقَالَتْ: أَمَا سَمِعَتَ رَسُولَ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَقُولُ: إِنَّ نَسَنَا لَقِيتَ فُكِرًنا، فَأَفُونُهُ مِنْيِ السَّكَرَمَ. فَالَ كَمَا: يَغْفِرُ اللهُ لَكِ يَا أَمَّ بِشْرٍ. نَعَلُ أَلْمَالُ لًا حَضَرَتْ كَعْبًا الْوَفَاةُ، أَنْتُكُ أُمُّ بِشُو بْنِ الْذِرَاءِ وَقَالَتْ: يَا أَبَا عَبْدِ الوَثْمَنِ إِلْ الْمُؤْمِنِ تَسْرَحُ فِي الْجَنَّةِ حَدِثُ صَاءَتْ. وَنَسَمَةُ الْكَافِرِ فِي سِجْينَ مَسْجُونَةُ. قَالَ بَلَي

153. Abd al-Raḥmān b. Ka'b b. Mālik 🚓 said:149

my greetings to him.' He said to her: 'May Allah forgive you, O Umm Bishar, him and said: 'O Abū 'Abd al-Raḥmān, if you meet so-and-so, then convey it wills. And the soul of the disbeliever is shackled in the Confines of Hell (sijjin). He we will be too pre-occupied for that.' So she said: 'Have you not heard the "When death was approaching Ka'b, Umm Bishar bint al-Bara' 🖄 came to replied: 'Of course.' She added: 'So without doubt, it will be like that."",50 Messenger of Allah & saying: 'The soul of the believer flies in Paradise wherever

<sup>148.</sup> Ibn Rajab said in Aḥwāl al-qubūr (101): 'Ibn Abi al-Dunya recorded it.'
149. Sharḥ al-ṣudūr has the name of the narrator as Hamza b. Mālik b. Hasan

<sup>150.</sup> Al-Şuyüti said: 'Ibn Majah, al-Ţabarāttī recorded it, and al-Bayhaqī in Shu'ab al-iman with a sound chain of narration.'

يَا مَنْ إِلَيْ حَيثُ شَاءَتْ. قَالُوا: يَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ، وَأَرْوَاحُ الْكُفَّارِ؟ قَالَ: وبا مرة على الله عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ عَنْ أَرْوَاحِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فَقَالَ: فِي حَوَاصِلِ طَهْرِ يَأْنُ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ عَنْ أَرْوَاحِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فَقَالَ: فِي حَوَاصِلٍ طَهْرِ يْنِ تَرَاسِلِ عَمْوِد بْنِ الْحَيْسِ قَالَ:

In the letters of 'Amr b. al-Habīb & it is said:

المارية والمارية

I asked the Prophet \* about the souls of the believers and he said: "Ing are in the bodies of green birds flying in Paradise wherever they will." They said

"O Messenger of Allah 独, how about the souls of the disbelievers (如斯) He \* replied: "They are detained in the Confines of Hell (sijjin).""

رَانَ نَلَي، فَأَخْدِزْنِ بِهَاذَا لَقِيتَ؟ فَقَالَ: أَوْ تُلْقَى الْأَحْنَاءُ الْأَمْوَاتَ؟ قَالَ: نَعُمْ. لَا مَلْهَا الْغَارِسِيُّ وَعَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ صَلامٍ الْتَقْتِاء فَقَالَ أَحَدُهُمَا لِصَاحِبِهِ: إِنْ لَقِيتَ ا لَا الْمُؤْرُدُ، فَإِذَّ أَزْوَاحُهُمْ فِي الْجَيِّةِ وَهِي تَذَعَبُ حَيْثُ صَاءَتْ. 東京の東京

154. Sa'id b. al-Musayyib 🕸 relates:

dead?" He said: "Yes. As for the believers, their souls are in Paradise; they said to the other: "If you meet your Lord before I do, then inform me about what you encounter?" Then he asked: "But do the living meet the That Salmān al-Fārisī 🚓 and `Abdullah b. Salām 🚓 met and one of then

زَمْنَ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عَمْدُو قَالَ:

ارَاعُ الْأُومِينَ كَالزَّرَازِيرٍ، تَأْكُلُ مِنْ ثَمَرٍ الْجَنَّةِ. وَأَخْرَجُهُ ابْنُ مَنْدَهُ مَرْفُوعًا.

151. Al-Suyūtī said: 'al-Țabarānī recorded it in the marāsil of Amr b. Ḥabīb. 152. Al-Suyūtī said: 'al-Bayhaqī recorded it in Shu'ab al-Iman, and Ibn Abi al-Duna"

#### CHAPTER THREE: RESTING PLACES

ss. Abdullah b. Amr 🗞 said: fuits of Paradise." Ibn Mandah & recorded it in marfu' form. 153 The souls of the believers are like starlings (small birds), they eat from the

وَأَوْوَاحُ آلِ فِوَعَوْنَ فِي أَجْوَافِ طَيْرِ سُودٍ وَعَلَى النَّارِ نَلْمُو وَتُرُوخُ. وَإِنَّ أَلْمُلَمَا جَنَّةُ الْمَأْوَى فِيهَا طَيْرٌ خَصْرٌ وَرَتَهِي فِيهَا أَرْوَاحُ الْوَبِينَ الشُّهَدَاءِ نَسَرُحُ فِي الْمَي الومين في عَصَافِيرُ فِي الْجَنَّةِ.

of martyred believers rise into"4 and fly around in Paradise. The souls of the bock and forth. And the believing children are in sparrows in Paradise."155 followers of Pharoah are in the stomachs of black birds and upon fire going 'annat al-Ma'wā, a level in Paradise, contains green birds in which the souls

وَعَنْ هُنَدِيلٍ قَالَ:

إِنَّ أَدْوَاحَ آلِ فِوْعَوْنَ فِي أَجْوَافِ طَنْرِ سُودٍ تَوْوحُ وَنَلْدُو عَلَى النَّادِ. وَأَوْوَاحُ الشُّهَذَاءِ فِي أَجْوَافِ طَنْرِ خُفْرٍ، وَأَوْلَادُ الْمُسْلِمِينَ لَمْ يَنْلُغُوا الْحِلْمَ فِي عَصَالِيرَ مِنْ عَصَالِعِ

157. Hudhayl 🟂 said:156

ry are in sparrows from the sparrows of Paradise, frolicking to and fro."197 going back and forth in the Hellfire. The souls of the martyrs are in green birds, and the children of Muslims who have [died but] not attained puber-The souls of the followers of Pharaoh are in the stomachs of black birds

Book of Dreams. Ibn Rajab mentioned it in Ahwāl al-qubūr (134). 131. Al-Suyūtī said: 'al-Bayhaqī recorded it in Shu ab al-iman, and Ibn Abi al-Dunya in the

Hence, the meaning would be "The souls of marryred believers inhabit green birds that grace in *Jamas al-Ma* wa and fly around Paradise." 154. Instead of the word 'rise' (tartaqi), Sharh al-sudur mentions the word 'graze' (tarta'i).

Abbas 🟂 Ibn Rajab mentioned it in Ahwal al-qubar (134). 155. Ibn Abi Shaybah recorded it in al-Musannaf, and al-Bayhaqi in Shu ab al-iman via Ibn

<sup>156.</sup> In Sharh al-sudur, the name of the narrator is Huday

<sup>157.</sup> Al-Şuyüçi said Sharh al-şudür (234): 'Hannad b. al-Yusrā recorded it al-Zuhud.

﴿ وَيَهُ الْمُدِينَا فِي صُورَ طَيْرٍ بِيضِ فِي ظِلَّ الْعَرْشِ وَأَوْوَاحُ الْكَافِرِينَ فِي الْأَرْضِ الشابِعَةِ. ا يني أبي تمشود قال:

"The souls of the believer adopt the forms of white birds under the that of the Throne, while the disbelievers are in the seventh level of earth,"

المُهَا فَإِنَّا ذَالِكَ عَنْبَهُ. فَصَعَدْتُ أَنَا وَجِنْرِيلُ فَاسْتَفَقَعْتُ بَابَ السَّمَاءِ فَإِذَا أَنَا بِأَكْمَ لَهُ لَمُ لَذَ لِللَّهِ لَهُ مُنَّا لِلْعُرَاجِ الَّذِي يَرَاهُ الْقِتْ حِنْ يَشُقُّ بَصْرُهُ إِلَى اللَّهِ اللَّهِ اللَّهِ اللَّهِ اللَّهُ اللَّا اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّالِي اللَّا اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّهُ اللَّلْ اللَّهُ ال عَلَيْهِ حَمَّلَ اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسُلَمَ قَالَ: أُيِثُ بِالْمُعْرَاجِ الَّذِي تَعْوَجُ عَلَيْهِ أَوْوَاحُ بَنِي يَرْضُ عَلَيَ أَوْرَاحُ ذُنْرَيُ الْوَمِينَ فَيَقُولُ: رُوحٌ طَيْبَةً وَنَفْسٌ طَيْبَةً. اِجْعَلُوهَا في بِلَيْنَ ثُمَّ مَعْرَضٌ عَلَيْهِ أَرْوَاحُ ذُرَّتِي الْفُجَّارِ فَيَقُولُ: رُوحٌ خَبِينًا وَنَفْسُ خَبِيئًا. رَيْنَ أَبِي سَعِيدِ الْمُقَدِيُ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنهُ:

## 159. Abū Sa'īd al-Khudrī 🔅 relates that:

إيتلومًا في سِيجينَ

with Angel Jibril 🕮 and the door of the heaven was opened for me and behold turn to the sky [at the time of death], and that will be amazing for him. I sund more beautiful than the Ascension that the deceased will experience when his one will of Adam 🖼 will travel through [at death]. Creation will not experience a journey The Prophet 裳 said: "I travelled the Ascension Route that the souls of the childra he said: 'O foul soul and foul person! Place him in the Confines of Hell (sijjin)."" Register (illiyin).' Then, the souls of his disobedient offspring were shown to him on he said about one of them: 'O good soul and good person! Place him in the Harrh I saw Adam & and the souls of his believing offspring were being shown to him, and

### CHAPTER THREE; RESTING PLACES

فَالَ رسول صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِنَّ أَوْوَاحَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فِي السَّمَاءِ السَّابِعَ يَنْظُولُ ال تنازفين المكا

The Messenger of Allah 🕸 said: "The souls of the believers are in the seventh belof heaven, gazing upon their abodes in Paradise." 100 160. Abu Hurayra 🛵 relates that:

إِنَّ فِهِ فِي السَّهَاءِ السَّائِمَةِ دَارًا يَقَالُ لَمَّا الْمُتَاخَسَاءُ تَجْتَعُمْ فِيهَا أَدْوَاحُ الْكُونِينَ. فَإِذَا مَانَ مِنْ أَمْلِ الدُّنيَا أَحَدُ، تَلَقَتْهُ الْأَرْوَاحُ يَسْأَلُونَهُ مَنْ أَخِيارِ الدُّنيَا كُمَا يَسَأَلُ الفَابِ عَنْ أَمْلِهِ إِذَا قَدِمُ عَلَيْهِمْ.

161. Wahb b. Munabbih 🖄 said:

wherein the souls of the believers gather. So when one of the people of has been absent from them when he reunites with them."161 the same way a family asks and seeks news from their family member who the world dies, souls receive him and ask him about the news of the world To Allah belongs a special abode in the seventh heaven named al-Baida

أَنَّا عَزَّى أَسْهَا بِالنِّهَا عَلِدِ اللَّهِ بِنِ الرَّبِيرِ وَجَمَّتُهُ مَصْلُوبَةً. فَقَالَ: لَا تَحْزَبِ فَإِنَّ وَعَنِ ابْنَ عُمَرُ:

الأزواع عِندُ اللهِ فِي السَّهَاءِ وَإِنَّهَا عَلِيهِ عِنْكَ.

ing stiff, saying 'Grieve not because in the sight of Allah, souls are in the while his corpse was undergoing rigor mortis and becoming stiff, becom-"He consoled his sister, Asmā', about her son 'Abdullah b. al-Zubayr 🏂 heavens and these are merely corpses." 64

created seven heavens and of the earth, the like of them.) (Talaq 65:12) mentions that there are seven levels of heaven and earth in His word (It is Allah week 158. In Ibn al-Mubarak's al-Zuhud and Sharh al-sudur the narrator is Umar. Also, the Qu'b

narration (235) and it is recorded in al-Jami' al-kabir (1/224) stating: 'al-Daylami related's ed. Al-Suyūṭī said in Sharh al-sudūr that Abu Nu aym recorded it with a weak thank Muqaril.' Al-Dhahabi said: 'He is discarded, and Abu Sahl Hishamb. Misk is also discarded, 159. Al-Jami al-Saghir (2198) and the chain of narration contains Muhammad b. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum B. Salum

<sup>160.</sup> Abu Nu aym recorded it in al-Ḥilya under the entry of Wahb b. Munabbih (4/23).
161. Al-Ṣuyūṇ said in Sharḥ al-ṣudūr (235): 'Sa'īd b. Manṣūr recorded it in his Sunan.
162. Al-Marwazī records in al-Jarā'iz — see Sharḥ al-ṣudūr (235).

"The souls of the believers are raised up to Jibril and it is said to him, "You are the guardian of this soul until the Day of Judgment," "101 163. 'Abdullah b. al-Zubayr relates, that 'Abbas b. 'Abd al-Muttalib sail. رَ إِنَّ الْمُرْجِدُ إِنَّ جَرِيلَ فَكَالُ: أَنْتُ وَلَيْ مَنْرِهِ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْفِيامَةِ. عَذِ عَدِ اللهِ بْنِ الزَّبْيْرِ، عَنِ الْعَبَّاسِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ قَالَ:

بَيْنَ عُمَالَكَ ٱلْبَهِزِئُكَ. قَالَ: وَكَلِفَ وَقَدْ لُمَتَّا؟ فَقَالَ: إِنَّ الرُّوحَ، إِذَا خَرَجَ مِنَ لَيْنِ سُلَانُ الْفَارِسِيُ عَبْدُ اللهِ بْنَ سَلَامٍ فَقَالَ لَهُ: إِنْ مُتَ قَبْلِي فَأَخْبِرْنِ بِهَا مُلْقَى. إِنْسِهِ كَانَ بَيْنَ السَّهَاءِ وَالأَرْضِ حَتَّى يَرْجِعُ إِلَى جَسَدِهِ. رُعْنِ الْغِيرَةِ بْنِ عَلِدِ الْوَجْعَنِ قَالَ:

164. Mughirah b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān 🕰 said:

before you, I will inform you. 'Abdullah & asked: 'How will you do so die before me, then inform me about what you encounter, and if I de if you have already died?' He replied: 'When the soul leaves the body its "Salmān al-Fārisī 🚓 met 'Abdullah b. Salām 🚓 and said to him: 'If you between the heavens and the earth until it returns to its body."

زَمَز ابْنِ عُبَّاسٍ فِي قَوْلِهِ تَعَالَى:

لَهُ يَرُقُ الأَنْسَ حِينَ مَوتِها وَالَّتِي لَم تُحَتْ فِي مَنَامِها فَيْمْسِكُ الَّتِي فَضَى عَلَيْهَا الْتُهُ بِالثَّسِ الْمُنَّةُ. فَإِذَا أَذِنَ فِلْذِهِ الْمُنَّةُ بِالْإِنْصِرَافِ إِلَى جَسَدِهَا لِتَسْتَكُولَ رِزْفَهَا، يْنَالشَّاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ. فَأَوْوَاحُ الْمَوْتَى وَأَوْوَاحُ الْأَحْبَاءِ إِلَى ذَلِكَ الشَّبَبِ تَتَمَلَّقُ النَّفْسُ أَدُنُ دَيُوسِلُ الْأَخْوَى إِلَى أَجَلِ مُسَعَى. فَالَ: سَبَبُ كَلُودٌ مَا يَئِنَ الْمُشْرِقِ وَالْمُغُوبِ أَلْبِكَتِ الْكِنَّةُ، وَأُوْمِلَتِ الْأَحْرَى.

#### CHAPTER THREE: RESTING PLACES

as follows; there is an outstretched bridge between the east and the west, and between the heavens and the earth. The souls of the deceased are con-(from returning to life) but the rest He sends (to their bodies) for a term appointed) during their sleep: those on whom He has passed the decree of death He keeps back 165. Ibn 'Abbās & explicated the words of Allah Most High: to live and go back to their respective bodies to complete its portion of pected to the souls of the living [by it]. Then they are given permission (It is Allah that takes the souls (of men) at death: and those that die not (He takes) worldly provision. Thus, the souls of the deceased are held back and the

الكِيث، إِذَا مَاتَ، دِيرَ بِهِ حَوْلَ دَارِهِ شَهْرًا وَحَوْلَ قَبْرِهِ مُنتَّ. ثُمَّ يُوفَعُ إِلَى السَبَبِ وَفِي الْفِرْدُوْسِ وَلَمْ يُسْنِدُهُ وَلَدُهُ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَبِي الدُّرْدَامِ: الَّذِي تَلْتَقِي فِيهِ أَرْوَاحُ الْأَحْبَاءِ وَالْأَمْوَاتِ.

chain of narrators—is the hadith of Abū al-Dardā 🚓 which states: In the book al-Firdous's -although the author's son did not provide a

souls of the living and the dead meet."166 around his grave for a year. Then he will be taken to the place where the "When a person dies, he is kept around this abode for a month, and

وَعَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيِّبِ عَنْ سَلْهَانَ الْفَارِسِيُّ قَالَ:

أدُواحُ الْوُمِينَ فِي يَوْزَخِ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ تَلْعَبُ حَيثُ صَاءَتْ. وَٱلْفُسُ الْكَالِوِينَ فِي سِجُينَ

106. Sa'id b. Musayyib 🚓 narrates that Salmān al-Fārisī 🚓 said

earth; they go where they please. And the souls of the disbelievers are in the Confines of Hell (sijjin)."" "The souls of the believers are in the intermediary realm (barzakh) in the

<sup>163.</sup> Al-Ṣuyūṇī said in *Sharḥ al-ṣudūr* (236): 'Sa`id b. Manṣūr recorded it in his Swan'. Na Ibn Jarīr al-Ṭabarī records it in *Kitāb al-adab – see Aḥwāl al-qubūr* (156).

<sup>164.</sup> Al-Suyuti said in Sharh al-sudar (269): 'Jubayı' recorded in his tafsir.'

<sup>166.</sup> Al-Daylami's Musnad al-firdous which is a manuscript.

<sup>107.</sup> Ibn al-Mubarak recorded it in al-Zuhd, and al-Hākim al-Tirmidhi in Nauadir al-usul

أَنْ فَمُو الْمُعْجِرُ بَيْنَ الشَّنْسَنِ. وَكَانَهُ أَرَادَ فِي أَرْضِ يَئِنَ اللُّهُمَا وَالآخِرَةِ. 167. Ibn al-Qayyim 🏄 said: 

"The intermediary realm (barzakh) refers to a barrier between two things. And it is as if what Salmān & meant by 'in the earth' is 'between the world (dunyā) and the hereafter (akhirah)."

بَنِي إِذَا أَوْوَجَ الْمُؤْمِنَ مُوسَلَةً تَذْهَبُ حَيثُ شَاعَتُ. رَعَزُ عَالِكِ بَنِ أَسِي قَالَ:

168. [Imam] Mālik b. Anas 🙉 said

"It has reached me that the souls of the believers are set free (i.e. unestrained); they go where they please."168

إَدَاجُ الْكُتَارِ تَهْمُعُ بِزَهُوتَ - سَبَعُوْ بِسَعْمَرُ مَوْتَ - وَأَوْوَاحُ الْكُومِينَ تَجْمَعُ بِالْجَابِيَةِ. زَمَنْ عَلِدِ اللهِ مِنْ عَمْرُو قَالَ:

"The souls of the disbelievers gather in Barhūt—a swamp (or well) in Hadramawt, Yemen—and the souls of believers gather in Jābiyah." "

169. 'Abdullāh b. 'Amr 🚴 said

الْمَايَةُ غَيِيءُ أَلَيْهَا كُلُّ زُوحٍ لَحَيْةٍ. زَمْنَ عُرُونَا بْنِ رُوْمِهِ قَالَ:

170. 'Urwah b. Ruwaym 🍂 said

"Jabiyah; every pure soul goes to it." 170

أَوْلَ الْكُوبِينَ فِي بِثْرِ زَمْزَمٍ، وَأَرْوَاحُ الْكَافِرِينَ فِي وَادِ يُقَالُ لَهُ بَرْهُوتُ. أَفَنْ عَلِي ثِنِ أَبِهِ طَالِبِ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ قَالَ:

168. In Sharḥ al-ṣudūr (236): 'Ibn Abi al-Dunya records it.'
169. Al-Ṣuyūṭī said: 'this report is recorded by al-Marwazī and Ibn Manduh in al-Jaul'it, as well as Ibn 'Asākir.' See Sharḥ al-ṣudūr (236) and Ibn al-Qayyim's al-Rūḥ (142).
170. Al-Ṣuyūṭī said in Sharḥ al-ṣudūr (237): 'Ibn 'Asākir recorded it.'

#### CHAPTER THREE: RESTING PLACES

171. 'Alī b. Abī Talib 🚓 said:  $_{
m of}$  the disbelievers gather in a valley called Barhūt. "  $^{
m re}$ The souls of the believers gather in the well of Zam Zam and the souls

وَعَنْ عَبْدِ اللهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو قَالَ:

أزواح المؤينين تجنئع يأديما، وأزواح المشريين تجنئم بطابر بن عفرتون

"The souls of the believers gather in a place called 'Arih and the souls of the polytheists gather in a place called Zāfir in Ḥaḍramawt."" 172. 'Abdullah b. 'Arnr 🟂 said:

وَعَنْ وَهُبِ بُنِ مُنَاثِمٍ قَالَ:

إِنَّ أَرْوَاحُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ، إِذَا تُعِضَتْ تُوفَعُ إِلَى مَلَكِ يُقَالُ لَهُ رِمْتِائِيلُ. وَهُو خَازِنُ "When the souls of the believers are taken, they are raised to an angel called Rimya'il. He is the keeper of the souls of the believers." "" 173. Wahb b. Munabbih 🖄 said: أزداح المؤمنين

وَعَنْ أَبَانِ بَنِ تَعْلَبُ عَنْ رَجُلِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ قَالَ:

174. Aban b. Tha lab & relates that a man from the authority of a man آلَلُكُ الَّذِي عَلَى أَرْوَاحِ الْكُفَّارِ يُقَالُ لَهُ دُوْعَة

from the People of the Book said: "The angel in charge of the souls of the disbelievers is called Dūḥah.""

<sup>171.</sup> Al-Suyūtī said: 'Ibn Abi al-Dunya recorded it' and Abu Bakr al-Najjād is well known

to be among his camp. See Ibn al-Qayyim's al-Rūḥ (143). 172. Al-Ṣuyṇṭī said in Sharḥ al-ṣudūr (237): 'Al-Ḥākim recorded it in his Mussadrak, and Ibn Manduh.'

<sup>173.</sup> Al-Suyūtī said in Sharḥ al-ṣudār: 'Ibn Abi al-Dunya has recorded it.'
174. Al-Suyūtī said in Sharḥ al-ṣudār (238): 'he is called Dāmah' and he said Ibn Abi al-Dunya

آيَدُ عَلَى بِنَهِ مِنْ نُودِ بَيْنَ الْبَحْوِ الْأَعْلَى وَالْبَحْوِ الْأَنْفَلِ وَقَلْدُ أُمِرِفَ دَوَابُ الْهَدُ عَلَى بِنَهِ مِنْ نُودِ بَيْنَ الْبَحْوِشُ عَلَيْهِ الْأَزْوَاحُ بُحُرَّةً وَعَشِيّةً. الْإِضِ أَنْ تَسْتُعُ لَهُ وَتُطِيعُ. وَتَعْرَضُ عَلَيْهِ الْأَزْوَاحُ بُحُرَّةً وَعَشِيّةً.

"Al-Khidr, the Pious Servant, is upon a pulpit (minbar) of light between the highest sea and the lowest sea and he has commanded the Beast of the Earth to listen to him and obey him. And souls are shown to him in the

مَا يَتِمْعُ مَا وَلِمُنَا عَلَيْهِ مِنَ الْأَحَادِيثِ وَالْآثَارِ فِي مَشَرُ الْأَرْوَاحِ. وَقَدْ الحَلَلُفُ

أَوْلُ الْمُلَمِّ، فِي يَحْسُبِ الْحَيْلَافِ هَلْمِهِ الْأَثَارِ.

This concludes a collection of ahadith and reports (āthār) we came across about the resting place of the souls. The statements of scholars (ulamā) differ about it commensurate to the differences between the reports which are negligible], and they are as follows:

غَيْهَا وْيُعْرَضُ عَلَيْهَا مَفْعَدُهَا وَغَيْرٌ وَلِكَ مِمَّا وَرَدَ، فَإِنَّ لِلرُّوحِ صَالًا آخَوُ فَتَكُونُ نَالَ: وَعَلَى كُلُّ تَقْدِيرٍ فَلِلرُّوحِ بِالْبَدَنِ اتَّصَالٌ بِحَيْثُ يَصِحُ أَنْ تَخَاطِبَ وَيُسَلَّمُ الْمَالُونَعُ مِنْ حَنِثُ مَا يَعْهَدُ مِنَ الْأَخِسَامِ الَّتِي إِذَا بَلَغَتْ مَكَانًا لَمْ يُعْكِنُ أَنْ تَكُونَ زالْنَعْبِنَا أَنَّهُ لَا خِلَافَ، وَأَنَّ الْأَوْوَاحَ مُتَغَاوِنَةً فِي مُسْتَقَرِّهَا فِي الْبَرْزَخ أَعْظَمَ تَفَاؤُتِ، لِ الاَفِقِ الْأَعْلَى وَحِيَ مُتَّصِلَةٌ بِالْبَدَنِ إِذَا سَلَّمَ الْمُسْلِمُ عَلَى صَاحِبِهِ رَةً عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامَ رَمَىٰ نَكَاتُهَا مُنَاكَ. وَإِنَّمَا يَأْتِي الْفَلَطُ مُمَّنَا مِنْ قِيَاسِ الْفَاوِبِ عَلَى الشَّاهِدِ، فَيَغْتَفِذُ رَلَانَدُارْضَ بَيْنَ الْأُولَةِ فَإِنَّ كُلًّا مِنْهَا وَارِدٌ عَلَى فِرْقِ مِنَ النَّاسِ بِحَسْبِ وَرَجَاتِهُ

175. Al-Suyûçi said in *Sharḥ al-ṣudūr*: 'al-'Aqili recorded it with a weak chain of namanon via Khālid b. Ma'dān.'

#### CHAPTER THREB: RESTING PLACES

في غَيْرِهِ وَهَلَا غَلَطْ عَضَ.

وَقَدْ رَأَى النِّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ لَيْلَةَ الْإِسْرَاءِ مُوسَى قَافِهَا فِي قَبْرِهِ وَزَا في الشَّمَاءِ الشَّادِمَةِ. وَالرُّوحُ مُنَاكُ كَانَتْ فِي مِئَالِ الْبَدَنِ وَكَمَّا اتَّصَالُ بِالْبَدَنِ عَبْنُ يَنْ الْأَمْرَيْنِ فَإِنَّ شَأَلَ الْأَزْوَاحِ غَيرُ شَأَنِ الْأَبْدَانِ. وَقَلْ مَثَلَ ذَلِكَ بَعَضُهُمْ بِالشَّنبِ يُصَلُّي فِي قَبْرِهِ وَيَرُدُّ السَّلَامَ. فَالرُّوحُ تَرِدُ عَلَيْهِ وَهُوَ فِي الرَّفِينِ الأَعْلَ، وَلَا جَائِنَ في الشَّمَاءِ وَشُعَاعُهَا فِي أَرْضِ. وَقَدْ فَالَ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: مَنْ صَلَّى عَلَّ مِنْذَ فَبْرِي سَمِعْتُهُ، وَمَنْ صَلَّى عَلَيَّ نَادِيَا بَلَمْنُهُ.

حَنَا مَعَ الْقَطْعِ بِأَنَّ وُوحَهُ فِي عِلْكِنَ مَعَ أَوْوَاحٍ الْآتِينَاءِ وَهُوَ الْوَفِيقُ الْأَخَلَ، أَوَ في حَاجِزٍ بَيْنَ السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ، أَوْ سِجْينَ وَهَا أَهْمَالٌ بِالْبَدَنِ حَيثُ يُدْرِلُهُ وَيُسْئِعُ مَفَارَّهَا، لَمَا أَتْصَالٌ بِأَجْسَاوِهَا فِي قُبُورِهَا يَخْصُلُ لَمَا مِنَ النَّهِيمِ أَوِ الْعَذَابِ الْقِيمِ لَيْسَ لِلْأَوْوَاحِ سَمِيدِهَا وَشَقِيْتِهَا مُسْتَئَةً وَاحِدُ، وَكُلُّهَا عَلَى الْحَبَلَابِ عَلَيْهَا وَسَاهِ وَأَمُورُ الْآخِرَةِ وَالْبَرْزَحِ عَلَى نَسْطٍ غَيْرِ الْمَالُوفِ فِي الدُّنِيَا إِلَى أَنْ فَالَ: وَالْخَاصِلُ أَنَّ وَيُصَلِّي وَيَعُواً. وَإِنَّهَا يُسْتَغُوبُ حَلَا لِحُؤنِ الشَّاجِدِ الدُّنْيَوِيُّ لِيَسَ فِيهُ مَا يُسَابُهُ عَلَا

176. Ibn al-Qayyim 🚓 said:

proof has been transmitted about various categories of people according way. And there is no contradiction between these proofs, because each souls are 'absent' from their resting places in the barzakh in the greatest to their [spiritual] ranks." "For all intents and purposes, there is no disagreement on the issue that

to be shown it its seat [in Jannah or Jahannam], and many other points have connection with the body that allows it to be addressed and receive greetings, been transmitted. Because the soul is an absolutely unique entity that can He continues by saying: "And for every rank of people, the soul has a

20

be in the Highest Heights while simultaneously be connected to the body analogy is created between [the soul and the body, and between] someone that's absent and someone that's present, which asserts that the soul is con-Heights]. The only reason a misunderstanding occurs here is when a false nected to the body in such as way that if the body goes somewhere, then the greeting even though his soul is in that far off place in the Higher it is not possible for the soul to be in another place; and this is pute error."

different than that of the body. Some scholars have likened it to the sun contradiction between the two because the matter of the soul is completely soul returns to the body while it is in the Highest Heights. There is no body such that it can pray in the grave and return the greeting. So the Here, the soul was in the form of a body, and it had a connection to the Journey standing in prayer in his grave and saw him in the sixth heaven 🕸 said: 'Whoever sends blessings upon me at my grave, I hear it. And whoen situated in the sky, while its rays shine on earth. The Messenger of Allah sends blessings upon me from a distance, it is conveyed to me." "For instance, Prophet Muhammad # saw Prophet Mūsā on the Night

Highest Company (i.e. with Allah). Or that other souls are in a buffer Register ('Illivin') along with the souls of the Prophets, which is in the and recite. This will only seem strange from a worldly perspective using worldly laws, because there is nothing that resembles it in the world. And connection with their bodies such that they can comprehend, hear, pray, zone between the heavens and the earth, or are imprisoned, and all have a incomparable to matters of this world."'" the affairs of the hereafter and the life in the grave (barzakh) are uttely "This, in addition to the fact that the Prophet's soul is in the Heavenly

their graves, either receiving blessings or an abiding punishment, as was decreed [in Allah's Foreknowledge]." appropriate resting places. They have a connection with their bodies in identical resting places. All of them occupy various abodes and go to their "The upshot is that souls, whether blessed or wretched, do not all have

أَوَاعُ الْأُومِينَ فِي عِلْدِينَ، وَأَوْوَاعُ الْكَافِرِينَ فِي سِجْينَ. وَلِكُلُّ رُوحٍ بِجَسَدِهَا

CHAPTER THREE: RESTING PLACES

اتَصَالٌ مَعْنَوِيٌ لَا يُشْبِهُ الْإَنْصَالَ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا. بَلْ أَشْبَهُ خَيْءُ بِهِ خالُ النَّاهِمِ مَإِنْ كَانَ هُوَ أَمْدُ مِنْ حَالِ النَّائِمِ الْتَصَالَا.

فَالَ: وَيَهَذَا نَجُهُمْ يَئِنَ مَا وَزَدَ أَنَّ مَعْرَهَا فِي عِلْمِينَ أَوْ سِجْينَ أَوْ بِنُو، وَمَا لَلْك ابنُ عَبِدِ الْتِرْعَنِ الْجُنْهُورِ أَبُّهَا عِنْدَ ٱلْحَيْرُ كُبُورِهَا.

قَالَ: وَإِذَا نَقَلَ الْقِيتُ مِنْ قَبَرِ إِلَى قَبَرِهِ فَالْإِنْصَالُ اللَّكُورُ مُسْتِيرً وَكَذَا إِذَا فَالَ: وَمَعَ ذَلِكَ، فَهِيَ مَأْذُونٌ كَمَا فِي التَّصَرُفِ وَنَأْوِي إِلَى عَلَمْنَا مِنْ عِلْمِينَ أَوْسِعِينَ تَفَرَّفَتِ الْأَخِزَاءُ.

177. Ḥāfiẓ Ibn Ḥajar 🔌 said:178

souls of the disbelievers are in the Confines of Hell (sijjin). Every soul has "The souls of the believers are in the Heavenly Register ('illiyyin) and the more intense connection than that of one sleeping." the world. Rather, its connection resembles that of one sleeping, albeit a a metaphysical connection to its body that is unlike its connection to it in

are in the enclosure of their burial plots." what Ibn 'Abd al-Barr 🕸 has related from a multitude of scholars that they resting place being in either 'illiyyin, sijjin, in a specific well of water, or He said: "This reconciles between what has been transmitted about its

in the Confines of Hell." take sanctuary in its respective abode, either in the Heavenly Register or He adds: "With that said, the soul is permitted to move about and to

to grave, the abovementioned connection remains, and similarly, it remains He concludes saying: "When a deceased person's soul moves from grave

وقَالَ صَاحِبُ الْإِفْصَاحِ:

<sup>177.</sup> Ibn al-Qayyim's al-Ruh

Al-Qurtubi A said [commenting on the above report]:

, in the custodianship of Prophet Ibrāhīm 🙉 "

This is a good opinion that reconciles various reports in a way that they

يِهَا عَا هُوَ مَالِوْ فِي أَشْجَارِ تُخْتَالِقَةِ فِي الْجَنِّغِ، فطاعا لهو في عنواصِلِ طَلْزِ تُحَطِّرٍ؛ 道を

do not contradict.",to

مَنْهَا مَا هُوَ فِي حَوَاصِلِ طَيْرٍ كَالزَّدَاذِيرِ،

رَيْهَا مَا هُوَ فِي أَنْسَجَارِ الْجَنَّةِ،

وَيَنِهَا مَا هُوَ فِي صُورٍ فَكَانَى كُمُمْ مِنْ ثَوَابِ أَعَمَالِهِمْ،

ابن عَنَاسٍ. ثُمَّ أَوْرَدَ حَدِيثَ الْبُخَارِيُّ عَنِ الْبَرَاءِ قَالَ: كَمَا تُوفِي لِبْرَاهِمُ بُنُ النَّبِي

صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ، قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: إِنَّ لَهُ مُوْصِمًا فِ الْكِيَّدِ

في يَكَابِ وَعَذَابِ الْقَبَرِهِ نَعْوَهُ لَمَّا ذَكَرَ حَلِيثَ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ فِي أَوْزَاحِ الشُّهَذَاءِ وَحَلِيثَ

وَدُكُرُ الْسُهُمِيُّ:

🏂. Then he brings the hadith of al-Bukhārī 🍰 narrated by al-Barā' who hn Mas'ūd 🚓 about the souls of the martyrs and the hadith of Ibn 'Abbās

In his book The Punishment in the Grave, when he mentions the hadith of

said: "When the son of the Prophet Muhammad 裳, Ibrahim, passed away,

the Messenger of Allah 考 said: 'He has a wet-nurse in Paradise.'"

رَبْهَا مَا مُنْ فِي كَفَالَةِ إِلَا الْحِيمَ.

يَمْاً وَلَ حَسَرٌ نَيْمَعُ الْأَخْبَارَ حَتَّى لَا تَشَاقُعُ.

Blessed souls are in various states, including, souls that are 178. The author of al-'Isah stated

• in birds in the different trees of Paradise

- in the bodies of green birds,
- · in the bodies of starling birds, in the trees of Paradise,
- · in forms that are made up of the rewards of their actions
- visiting its corpse going back and forth
- meeting the souls of those being seized
- in the guardianship of Angel Mīkā'il 突
- in the custodianship of Prophet Adam Ø

وَلِنَا مَا تَسْرُحُ وَتُولُو لِلَّهِ يَجْتِهَا تُؤُودُهَا، ونتهانا تتلقى أزواخ المقبوضين رَبْهَا مَا مُوْ فِي كَفَالَةِ مِيكَافِيلَ، رُبْنَهَا مَا هُوَ فِي كَفَالَةِ آدَمُ

Al-Bayhaqī 🖄 mentions similar

أن المترطئ

مُمَّ قَالَ: يَحْكِيهِ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ عَنِ النِّهِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بِاللَّهُ يُوضَعُ فِي

الْجَنَّةِ، وَهُوَ مَدْفُونٌ بِالْتَقِيعِ فِي قَبْرِهِ بِاللِّدِينَةِ

grave in Januat al-Baqī' in Madīnah."182 179. Then al-Barā 本 said: "The Messenger of Allah 为 foretold that his son, Ibrahim 與 is being suckled<sup>181</sup> in Paradise while he is buried in his

قَالَ النَّسَفِيُّ فِي بَعْرِ الْكَلَامِ:

أَوْوَاحُ الْأَنْيِنَاءِ تَمْوَجُ مِنْ جَسَدِهَا وَتَصِيرُ صُورَتُهَا مِثْلَ الْمِسْكِ وَالْكَافُورِ. وَتَكُونُ الأزواخ عَلَى أَرْبَعَةٍ وُنجُوهِ:

<sup>179.</sup> It states in al-Qurtubi's al-Tadhkirah (197): 'Shabib b. Ibrāhīm mentioned it in his book al-Ifāḥ.'

<sup>180.</sup> Al-Qurtubi mentions this in al-Tadhkirah (197).

<sup>181.</sup> In another manuscript, it mentions the wording 'is resting' (yūḍa'). 182. Al-Ṣuyūṭī transmits it in Sharḥ al-ṣudūr on the authority of al-Bayhaqī

الماه وتنقرت وتنقم وتأوي بالليل إلى قناديل الغزني. المجان عنير خضر المجان المقرني. المجان المفرن وتنقم وتأوي بالليل إلى قناديل المغانة فحت الغزن وآزواخ المجينة وتنقر وتنقم، وتأوي إلى قناديل ممثلة فحت الغزن وآزواخ المجان وتنقر وتنقم، وتأوي إلى قناديل ممثلة فحت الغزن وآزواخ المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر المجان وتنقر وتنقر و

رَبُرِنَا فِي الأَرْضِ. وَبُرِزًا فِي الأَرْضِ. Souls are of four types:

1. The souls of Prophets 242 leave their bodies, and their forms become like musk and camphor [i.e. like vapor]. They are in Paradise, eating and dinking receiving blessings, and they take refuge at night in the lanterns of the Throne."

2. The souls of the obedient from among the martyrs leave their bodies, and occupy the bodies of green birds in Paradise eating, drinking and receiving blessings. They take refuge in lanterns that are suspended under the Throne. And the obedient souls [who are not martyrs] dwell in the outskirts of Paradise, neither eating nor drinking nor receiving blessings. However, they will enter Paradise."

3. The souls of the disobedient among the believers occupy the space between the heavens and the earth in the air.

4. As for the souls of the disbelievers, they are in the Confine of Hell, in the bellies of black birds, under the seventh earth. Their souls are connected to their bodies, and are being punished while their body feels the punishment, just as the sun is situated in the sky and its light is on earth."

CHAPTER THREE: RESTING PLACES

#### وضاع أظفال المؤمين وحضائها BELIEVING-INFANTS ARE SUCKLED AND NURSED IN PARADISE

عَنِ ابْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: كُلُّ مَوْلُودٍ يُولَدُ فِي الْإِسْلَامِ. فَهُوَ فِي الْجَيَ مُسْبَعَانُ رَبَّالُ، يَتُمُولُ: يَا رَبُّ أَوْدِهُ عَلَى آبَوَيَّ.

181. Ibn 'Umar 🍂 said:

"The Messenger of Allah **%** said: 'Every child is born in a state of submission to God (Islām). So [if he dies before puberty, then] he will be in Paradise, satiated, and with a fragrant smell, calmly saying: 'O Lord, bring my parents to me.'" as

وَعَنْ خَالِدِ بْنِ مَعْدَانَ قَالَ:

إِنَّا فِي الْجَنَّةِ شَجَرَةً بِمَثَالُ مَمَا طُونِي. كُلُهَا ضُرُوعٍ. فَمَنْ مَاتَ مِنَ الصَّبَيَانِ اللِّبنَ يَرْضَعُونَ، رَضِعَ مِنْ بِلْكَ الشَّجَرَةِ، وَحَاضَتُهُمْ خَلِيلُ الرَّحْنِ عَلَىهِ السَّلَامُ.

"In Paradise is a tree called Tūbā that is entirely made of udders (durū'). So when any infant who is being suckled dies, he will be suckled from that tree, and the Intimate Friend of the All-Merciful [Prophet Ibrāhīm \*\*\* will take custody of him." ""

182. Khālid b. Ma'dān 🕸 said:186

<sup>185.</sup> Al-Suyüti said în Sharḥ al-ṣudūr (233): 'Ibn Abi al-Dunya recorded it în Kitāb al-'Azaa'a.' 186. În Sharḥ al-ṣudūr (233) and Aḥwāl al-qubūr (137) the name is Khālid b. Malakan. 187. Ihid

<sup>183.</sup> In Sharḥ al-ṣudūr (239) it mentions al-Sha'bī. 184. Ibid

رِي إِنَّةٍ شَهَرًا بِمَالُ مَمَا صُوبَى، كُلُمَها صُرُوعَ. يُوضَعُ مِنْهَا صِبَتَالُ الْجُنَّةِ، وَإِذْ إِنَّانِ إِنَّةٍ شَهَرَةً فِي تَوْ مِنْ آلْبَارِ الْجَنَّةِ، يَتَطَلُّكِ فِيهِ حَتَّى تَقُومُ الْفِيَامَةُ فَيَنِعَكُ ابْنُ إِنَّهُ الْوَاتًا يُحُدُدُ فِي تَوْ مِنْ آلْبَارِ الْجَنَّةِ، يَتَطَلُّكِ فِيهِ حَتَّى تَقُومُ الْفِيَامَةُ فَيْنِعَكُ ابْنُ رَيْنَ خَالِدِ بَنِ مَعْدَانَ قَالَ:

183. Khālid b. Ma'dān 🚓 said:

"In Paradise is a tree called Tuba that is entirely composed of udders (dung) miscarriage, the child will be [made to play] in a river from the rivers of The babies of Paradise are being nursed by it. So if a woman suffers Paradise, splashing around in it until the Day of Judgment starts. Then the child will be resurrected at the age of forty." as

إِنَّ فِي الْجَنَّةِ شَجْرَةً لَمَا ضُرُوعٌ كَضُرُوعِ الْبَقْرِ يَتَغَذَّى بِنَا وِلْدَانُ أَمْلِ الْجَنَّةِ. 184. 'Ubaydullāh b. 'Umar 🕹 said:

"In Paradise is a tree that has an udder like the udder of a cow from which the babies of Paradise will be nursed." "

رَيْنَ طَرِيقِ أَبِي هُوْنِزَةَ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: مَانَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: أَوْلَادُ الْؤُمِينِينَ فِي الْجَنَّةِ يُكَفِّلُهُمْ إِنزامِيمُ

رَمَازُهُ مَنِّى يُؤَدُّهُمْ إِلَى آبَائِهِمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَالَمْ.

185. Abū Hurayra 🟂 said:

them to their rightful parents on the Day of Judgment."150 Paradise being cared for by Prophet Ibrahim and his wife Sarah until they retun The Messenger of Allah 🏂 said: "The deceased children of the believer are in

188. Al-Ṣuyūṭī in Sharḥ al-ṣudūr (233): 'Ibn Abi Hātim recorded it in his tafsīr (234). And Ibn Rajab recorded in it Aḥwāl al-qubūr wa aḥwāl ahliha ila al-nushūr (137).

it, and Ahmad, al-Bayhaqi, and Abu Dāwūd in al-Bath, and Ibn Abi al-Dunya in al-Adi on the authority of Abu Hurayra. In Sharh al-sudur: 'al-Hākim records it and authenticated 190. Al-Jami al-kabir (1/343) states that al-Hākim records in his Mustadrak, and al-Daylani 189. Al-Suyūtī said in Sharh al-sudur (233): 'Ibn Abi al-Dunya recorded it in Kitabal-azī t.

# APPENDIX QUOTES FOR GRIEVING AND RECOVERY

While we are mourning the loss of our friend, others are rejoicing to meet him behind the veil. – John Taylor

Imān (faith) makes things possible, not easy. — Author Unknown

The best way to cheer yourself up is to try to cheer somebody else up. - Mark Twain

Action is the antidote to despair. - Joan Baez

4. Action is the amount of the Action is the Author Unknown 5. Earth has no sorrow that Heaven cannot heal. – Author Unknown

6. When we are no longer able to change a situation, we are challenged to change ourselves. – Victor Frankl

Turn your face to the sun and the shadows will fall behind you.
 Maori Proverb

8. If you suppress grief too much, it can redouble. - Moliere

 Lightheartedness is God's medicine. Everybody ought to bathe in it. – Author Unknown

Forgiveness does not change the past, but it does enlarge the future.
 Paul Boese

II. When someone you love becomes a memory, the memory becomes a treasure. – Author Unknown

12. When you are sorrowful, look again in your heart, and you shall see that in truth you are weeping for that which has been your delight.
– Khalil Gibran

13. We understand death for the first time when he puts his hand upon one whom we love. – Madame de Stael

- 14. Death leaves a heartache no one can heal, love leaves a memory no
- 15. Only in the agony of parting do we look into the depths of love.
- 16. The walls we build around us to keep sadness out, also keep out the
- 17. We do not remember days, we remember moments,- Cesare Parete 18. We must embrace pain and burn it as fuel for our journey.
- 19. The art of living lies less in eliminating our troubles than in growing
- 20. I brought children into this world because it needed the light that only a child can bring. - Liz Armbruster
- 21. Tomorrow hopes we have learned something from yesterday, John Wayne
- 22. A hug is a great gift-one size fits all-and it's easy to exchange. Author Unknown
- 23. The human spirit is stronger than anything that can happen to it.
- 24. Instead of counting your days, make your days count. Author Unknown
- 25. Find a need and fill it. Ruth Stafford Peale
- 26. Courage is being afraid but going on anyhow. Dan Rather
- 27. Those who do not know how to weep with their whole heart don't know how to laugh either. - Golda Meir
- 28. Men are made stronger on realization that the helping hand they need is at the end of their own arm. - Sidney J. Philip
- 29. He didn't tell me how to live; he lived, and let me watch him doit-Clarence Budington Kelland
- 30. Happiness is a function of accepting what is. Werner Erhard
- 31. Some pursue happiness, others create it. Author Unknown
- 32. For death is no more than a turning of us over from time to etenity. - William Penn

## QUOTES FOR GRIEVING AND RECOVERY

13. Unable are the loved to die. For love is immortality. – Emily Dickinson

The angels are always near to those who are grieving, to whisper to them that their loved ones are safe in the hand of God.

\_ Eileen Freeman

36. Your loss is a window into your old wounds so that you can heal 35. Hope is grief's best music. — Author Unknown

them. - Author Unknown

37. The art of life lies in a constant readjustment to our surroundings.

Okakura Kukuzo

38. They that love beyond the world cannot be separated by it. Death cannot kill what never dies. - William Penn.

39. Goodbyes are only for those who love with their eyes, because for those who love with heart and soul, there is no such thing as separation. Moulana Rumi

## REVIEWS FOR HEALING AFTER LOSS

awaits us beyond this realm. It is a practice, if done regularly and with terrify, but rather is an exercise in expanding your awareness about what plating death is not necessarily meant as a morbid exercise or a means to into the present, inspiring you to put matters into perspective. Contem. This is a short but incredibly poignant work that shifts your consciousness focus, will help you to assess your direction in life and steers it towards meaning, purpose and vitality. This book is a great means towards that

to understand the text—which is key, especially when the reader wants translation is a great choice and Ustadh Rashad makes it easy for the reader important etiquettes and teachings mentioned in this blessed book. The Jalaluddin al-Suyūtī, rahimahullahu ta ala will help teaders adhere to the This insightful and concise, newly translated work of al-Imam, al-Haft, predecessors like Imam al-Suyūtī; Amin! ta' ala accept this service to the deen and allow us to benefit from our pious to bond with the author to understand the essence of the text. May Allah

Abu Zahra Foundation, England

- IDRIS WATTS

Medina Seminary, Toronto - IBRAHIM HUSSEIN

and lessons. I encourage one and all to take benefit from this translation and be inspired life for the English reader. Imam al-Suyūṭī's classical work is full of insight Ustadh Rashad has made a great effort in bringing an important subject to

- YUSUF BADAT

Mathabah Institute and Islamic Foundation of Totonto

### ABOUT THE TRANSLATOR

RASHAD JAMEER has studied traditional Islamic disciplines with scholars in Toronto (Canada), Cairo (Egypt), and Tarim (Yemen), and teaches Fernando (Trinidad). He was born, raised, and works in Toronto, Canada books published to date and seminars have been conducted about them in Since the publication of his first book in December of 2015, he has seven Islam at local mosques and delivers sermons in the Greater Toronto Area. Toronto, Chicago and Philadelphia (USA), Bogata (Colombia), and San

## TRANSLATOR'S PUBLISHED WORKS

Imam Yusuf Nabahani's The Virtues of the Prophet and His Community

———— The Virtues of Sending Prayers on the Prophet (Summary of al-Shawkani's Qawl al-Badi')

---- The Virtues of Mecca

of al-Suyūīī's Khasa'is al-Kubra)

Sayyid Muhammad al-'Alawi al-Maliki's On Celebrating the Birth of the

Imam Ibrahim al-Bajuri's Primer on Creed (Risala fi 'ilm al-tawhid) Imam al-Suyūṇ's The Work of Day and Night ('Amal al-yawm wa'l Layla) ------Healing after Loss: Consoling the Bereaved (Bushra al-ka' ib bi liqa al-habib)

#### FORTHCOMING WORKS

Imam al-Sabuni's Infallibitiy of the Prophets

------Safwat al-Tafasir: Tafsir Juz 'Amma

Ibn Tulun's Arba'in on Mercy on Those Who Show Mercy

Imam Yusuf al-Nabahani's The Virtues of Hajj, Mecca, and Medina

Sh. Muhyi a-Din 'Awwama's Concise Narrations to Raise the New Generation

Imam Musa al-Bazi's Barakat al-Makkiyya (containing over 800 blessed names of the Prophet )



www.wasilapress.com

THIS SIXTEENTH CENTURY book of Prophetic Traditions and Reports elucidates the states and stages of the intermediary realm (albarzakh), also known as life in the grave. Its author, Jalal al-Din al-Suyuti, was Shaykh al-Islam among his contemporaries, a Hadith Master (Hafiz) and a polymath who authored works in virtually every Islamic science.

In this lovely work of 185 reports, al-Suyuti takes the believer on a journey through some of the glad-tidings and comforting reassurances given to surviving family members—and all Muslims, young and old alike—of the honour and divine care arranged by Allah for a deceased loved one when they pass on from this life into the next. It covers three fundamental stages of the afterlife, namely, death, the grave and the various resting places for souls. A must-have for lovers of the hereafter.

"Imam al-Suyuti's classical work is full of insights and lessons. I encourage one and all to take benefit from this translation and be inspired."

-YUSUF BADAT

Mathabah Institute and Islamic Foundation of Toronto

"This is a short but incredibly poignant work that shifts your consciousness into the present, inspiring you to put matters into perspective. Contemplating death is not necessarily meant as a morbid exercise, but rather is an exercise in expanding your awareness about what awaits us beyond this realm. It is a practice, if done regularly and with focus, will help you to assess your direction in life and steers it towards meaning, purpose and vitality. This book is a great means towards that."

—IDRIS WATTS Abu Zahra Foundation, England



